

Cosmic conflict 01

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 01

Cosmic Conflict & The Da'Ath Wars

The title of this work will be fully understood as the reader studies the files contained herein.

The following files, originally appearing in printed form and later transcribed to the present format, are an attempt to tie-together various unanswered questions relating to Christian theology, prophecy, cult research, science, vanguard technology, phenomenology, Einsteinian theory, electromagnetism, aerospace technology, modern and pre history, myth-tradition and legend, antediluvian societies, ancient artifacts, cryptozoology, biology and genetic sciences, computer sciences, Ufology, Fortean research, parapsychology, conspiraology, missing persons research, human and animal mutilations, anthropology, parapolitical sciences, international economics, secret societies, demonology, advanced astronomy, assassinations, psychic and mental manipulation or control, international conflict, et al and attempts to bring the mysteries surrounding these subjects together in a workable and documentable scenario.

Many of the sources for these Files include a loose network of hundreds of researchers who have pooled their corroborative information and resources in order to put together the "Grand Scenario" as it is outlined in the Files.

Many of those within the research network prefer anonymity due to the nature of the revelations which they have collectively documented, and these names will be kept anonymous or will be replaced by initials or pseudonyms except in the cases where actual names are mentioned.

Many of the researchers feel that the original sources are more important for the cause of documentation than is the need to know the names of those who through sacrifice and perseverance uncovered those sources. Throughout the Files the name "Branton" appears in connection with editorial commentaries; this "name" is a pseudonym for one or more researchers who will presently remain anonymous.

IMPORTANT NOTICE - ALL READERS ARE PERMITTED AND ENCOURAGED TO DUPLICATE AND DISTRIBUTE THESE FILES PROFUSELY. THE MORE PERSONS WHO HAVE ACCESS TO THIS INFORMATION, THE LESS CHANCE THERE WILL BE FOR INDIVIDUAL OWNERS OF THESE FILES TO BE SINGLED-OUT AS 'TARGETS' BY THOSE GROUPS WHO DO NOT WANT THE INFORMATION CONTAINED HEREIN TO BE MADE PUBLIC.

THE ONLY WAY TO EDUCATE THE MASSES IS THROUGH A QUICK AND DETERMINED GRASS ROOTS DUPLICATION AND DISTRIBUTION OF THIS INFORMATION.

THESE FILES COULD BE CONSIDERED A TYPE OF PSYCHOLOGICAL ANTI-VIRUS DESIGNED TO COUNTERACT THE 'VIRULENT,' DECEPTIVE AND PROPAGANDIST LIES WHICH HAVE BEEN FORCED ON THE COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS OF HUMANITY BY 'CERTAIN POWERS,' KEEPING THE MAJORITY OF 'HUMAN SHEEP' BLINDED TO THE FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS OF REALITY, AND FORCING UPON THEM A FALSE PERCEPTION OF REALITY DESIGNED TO KEEP THE HUMAN SPIRIT WEAK AND SUBJECTED TO THE

'POWERS' BEHIND THE "GRAND DECEPTION" OR THE "COSMIC CONSPIRACY" AS MANY IN THE KNOW HAVE NOW COME TO REFER TO IT.

This information is given freely to all those who will receive it, yet it was produced at great cost on the part of countless researchers, patriots, freedom fighters, and lovers of the truth who have given much of themselves, even their very lives in many cases, so that what you are about to read will not remain forever hidden from the eyes of the millions, possibly billions, of persons whose very futures depend on it.

cosmic conflict 02

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 02

The Cosmic Grand Deception

In mid-May, 1992, tens of millions of people all over the country viewed the CBS presentation of "INTRUDERS", which alleged to be the true dramatization of documented alien interaction with the human race. An interaction which involved various "experiments" which were being conducted by this alien race upon the people of America and, in fact, the world. What is happening to thousands of people, some of whom were depicted in the CBS presentation, that would convince the producers at CBS to produce an allegedly factual and respectable presentation of this kind on a subject which has in the past been the target of suspicion and ridicule? In these 'Files' we will attempt to probe every aspect of this and related phenomena, and just what these events mean to every man, woman, and child on this planet...

Since the beginning of time a "Cosmic Conflict" has been under way which has, over the millennia, resulted in the destruction of countless souls. Man has for the most part allowed himself to fall victim to this physical and tangible, yet unseen and unimaginably malevolent enemy by turning his back on his Creator, the only one able to expose this threat and offer that which is necessary to defeat it.

In these last days a number of "unexplained phenomena" have appeared which have baffled the most brilliant minds on this planet. Many of these "phenomena" are the OUTWARD manifestations of this cosmic conspiracy which is being orchestrated by an alien influence which is so deceptive, elusive, cunning, evil and insidious that we are no match to them alone; that is, outside of Divine Intervention. There are many such phenomena. To name just a few of these, there are the phenomena commonly known as cattle mutilations, crop circles, the Bermuda and Devil's Triangles, Poltergeist manifestations, strange disappearances and teleportations, spontaneous combustion, so-called "fortean falls" of objects from the sky, various occult manifestations and "voices from nowhere", conspiracies, unexplained artifacts, para-speleological phenomena. The list goes on and on.

However, one of the most prominent of these "phenomena" is the one which is most commonly referred to as the "UFO mystery". We should rule out the possibility of a mass hallucination or hoax whereas the overall "mystery" is concerned, as thousands upon thousands of people, many in prominent social positions, have reported these unidentified objects and even their "occupants" on numerous occasions.

The question to ask is not whether the phenomena exists, but what is BEHIND it. John Keel, a veteran UFO researcher who has investigated thousands of UFO reports since his involvement with the U.S. Intelligence Community several years ago, and who has even fed hundreds of accounts into computers in an attempt to uncover patterns and similarities between reports, made the following statement in his book "OPERATION TROJAN HORSE" (G. P. Putnam's Sons., New York. pp. 206-207):

"...Already you can understand why so many people have been in total confusion for so long. The whole mystery is designed to keep us confused and skeptical... Our skies have been filled with "Trojan horses" throughout history, and like the original Trojan Horse, they seem to conceal hostile intent... Several hard facts are now apparent: The objects have always chosen to operate in a clandestine manner, furtively choosing the hours of darkness in their enigmatic activities over thinly populated areas, where the possibility of being detected is slight... In other words, flying saucers are not at all

what we have hoped they were, they are part of something else.

I call this "something else" Operation Trojan Horse... Operation Trojan Horse is merely the same old game in a new, updated guise. The Devil's emissaries of yesteryear have been replaced by the mysterious "men in black"... The demons, devils and false angels were recognized as liars and plunderers by early man (trying to get rid of him) by fostering disasters, wars, and sundry evils upon him. There is historical and modern proof that this may be so."

During the past few centuries, and especially since the end of World War II, there have been dramatic increases in sightings of objects such as Keel describes.

These "signs in the skies" have caused considerable consternation and confusion among those who have witnessed them. One of the major points of confusion is the debate over whether the objects and occupants are physical- solid or paraphysical-spiritual in nature.

The problem is, most cases involve aspects which would give the witness confirmation that either one or the other are true. In other words, physical aspects AS WELL AS paraphysical aspects are involved in many of the encounters, and since few are willing to accept the possibility that BOTH could be true (in essence gravitating to one or the other extreme - physical or non-physical) the confusion continues. However, in this report we will present the possibility for the existence of a "race" of creatures which are non-human, though physical, yet which are "possessed" with supernatural powers of infernal origin.

The following IS NOT a repetition of some of the common or traditional theories and beliefs concerning the origin of UFO's and the nature of their occupants; that is, the idea that these craft ORIGINATE from distant stars of galaxies and that they are ALL operated by "highly-evolved" human-like beings.

It is our firm opinion, based upon years of research into this nebulous subject, that BOTH claims (i.e. extraterrestrial ORIGIN and evolved human nature of ALL aliens) are actually smokescreens intentionally created to hide the TRUE nature and origin of the MAJORITY of the UFO "entities".

We should state here that although the majority of UFO encounters involve creatures which are hominoid yet not human, there are nevertheless several accounts where actual flesh-and-blood HUMAN BEINGS have been encountered. In some cases apparent conflicts between the human occupants and the other (non-human) entities have been referred to.

Based upon numerous indications, it appears that certain groups of humans over the last three or four thousand years have in one way or another come across various forms of unconventional sciences and technologies capable of enabling them to eventually produce such aerial craft; that these have long since left "mainstream" civilization after forming scientific societies or fraternities composed of the best minds such ancient societies had to offer, only to carry on their advanced learning and scientific research in secret or hidden recesses in remote parts of the earth, and perhaps eventually on or within other planetary bodies as well. This conclusion is based on many ancient accounts which tend to confirm this particular hypothesis.

The "human" occupants of various disk-craft would also include pilots of top-secret aerial devices constructed by different governments, of which the average citizen is not generally aware. There is evidence that such do exist - but we will not deal with aspect until later 'Files', but instead at this point concentrate on the NON-HUMAN occupants which are often described and which, as we've said, apparently make up a large percentage or perhaps even the MAJORITY of entities described by

witnesses. These are the so-called "grays" described in the movie COMMUNION (which depicts the 'entities' in a somewhat misrepresentative manner) and in the TV mini-series INTRUDERS, and elsewhere.

In this report we will relate several accounts which, we believe, support the following two basic assumptions concerning the origin and nature of the majority of the UFO's and their non- human occupants:

1) The majority of the UFO's are piloted by beings of hominoid form, yet definitely not human. "They" are often referred to as the "grays", being generally 3 1/2 to 4 1/2 ft. tall, possessing REPTILIAN skin and features, are extremely intelligent yet unimaginably evil and dangerous, a nature which is hidden behind facades of false "benevolence". Creatures which have fed upon the very souls of men throughout the ages and which have influenced human history in an extremely destructive way while at the same time remaining just outside the range of human detection, and which are the most extreme threat ever to face humanity - a threat which is magnified by their extremely elusive and "chameleon" nature.

2) The centuries-old ORIGINAL abode of these creatures lies miles beneath the surface of this planet within a global network of hydrothermal and geothermal caverns and artificially-excavated tunnels of both antediluvian and postdiluvian origin; cavernous chambers of various sizes from small to enormous and which exist throughout the crust from the surface to the moho.

This ancient domain is nothing less than an entire "world" which has to a large extent been kept hidden from those on the surface via occult influences which are intentionally projected towards those who would otherwise discover the truth about these nether regions. These subterranean regions have been the abode of both human and reptilian entities that have been in conflict with the other for untold centuries. Many of these subsurface regions are being utilized by these draconian powers of darkness as centers of operation in THEIR ages-old war against the Creator and the souls of men.

These two assumptions, admittedly, may sound rather unbelievable to those who may not be familiar with them. However from one point of view the most incredible thing of all is not that these "aliens" exist, but rather the fact that man has remained oblivious to what is actually taking place in this universe and has in essence lost touch with reality. For those who doubt the possibility of the existence of such an "alien" race of intelligent yet non-human creatures, whether for religious or secular reasons, we would ask them to consider the following:

In 1967, UFO researcher Brad Steiger co-authored (with Joan Whritenour) a book titled: FLYING SAUCERS ARE HOSTILE. Regarding the intentions of many of the occupants behind the phenomena, Steiger and Whritenour stated:

"Certain saucer cultists, who have been expecting space brethren to bring along some pie in the sky, continue to deliver saucer-inspired sermons on the theme that the saucers come to bring starry salvation to a troubled world. The self-appointed ministers who preach this extraordinary brand of evangelism ignore the fact that not ALL "saucers" can be considered friendly.

Many give evidence of hostile actions. There is a wealth of well-documented evidence that UFO's have been responsible for murders, assaults, burning by direct-ray focus, radiation sickness, kidnappings, pursuits of automobiles, attacks on homes, disruption of power sources, paralysis, mysterious cremations, and destructions of aircraft. Dozens of reputable eye-witnesses claim to have seen alien personnel loading their space vehicles with specimens from earth, including animals, soil and rocks, water, and struggling human beings."

Steiger (who also wrote two other books: FLYING SAUCER INVASION - TARGET EARTH, and THE FLYING SAUCER MENACE, among several others) also believed that the entities most encountered are not only hostile, as indicated by the above quote, but non-human and in fact REPTILIAN or SAURIAN in nature. In relation to this, there is the following statement which was recently made by Steiger in his popular video film "THE TRUTH ABOUT UFO'S". Steiger has, to some extent, in his video "changed his tune" concerning the nature of these reptilian beings - supposing now that they aren't as evil as he made them out to be in earlier years.

However, the facts just don't support this conclusion, and the only explanation which we can offer to this change of attitude would be the fact (as mentioned by a number of sources) that these creatures have the ability to manipulate from a distance the minds, emotions and spirits of humans through occult-technological or supernatural means, and that they would undoubtedly use this power to desensitize humanity to their actual nature.

Certainly, if their true nature were widely known their operations and even their very existence might be threatened. There are some who believe that the many movies, animated programs, etc., which depict reptilian-like "alien" beings in a "benevolent" fashion - are de-sensitizing America's young people away from their natural enmity of these ancient, though elusive, enemies of mankind. Steiger, who is considered one of the foremost writers on UFO's and related subjects, said the following:

"In the late 1960's I presented my hypothesis that the reason why the most frequently reported UFO-nauts resemble REPTILIAN or AMPHIBIAN humanoids may be because that is exactly what they are, highly evolved members of a serpentine or semi-aquatic species. A provocative theory is that the dinosaurs didn't really vanish, they "evolved" into a humanoid creature that eventually ran its course, or was destroyed in an Atlantis-type catastrophe (i.e. such as the Great Deluge - Although Steiger and others may hold to an "evolutionary" hypothesis, this may not necessarily be the case, especially when the 2nd Law of Thermodynamics and the laws of entropy are brought to bear. Instead of "evolving" from a far less complex form, it is in fact far more likely that the serpent race MUTATED via atrophication, natural selection, environmental adaptation, etc., into its various known and unknown branches, from a complex single species which originally inhabited the earth in ancient times - Branton).

"...I had developed this hypothesis considerably," Steiger continues, "...so I was delighted when I received word that Dale Russell and Ron Seguen of Canada's "National Museum of Natural Sciences" of Ottawa, had fashioned a model of a humanoid dinosaur using Stenonychosaurus and Equallus as their inspiration. Stenonychosaurus, according to Russell, had a rather large brain and eyes with overlapping visual fields. The 90 pound dinosaur also walked on two legs, and it appears to have had a particularly OPPOSABLE THUMB on its three-clawed hand.

The result of such scientific speculation was an astonishingly human-like creature that Russell terms a "Dinosauroid". The creature stands four-and-a-half feet tall, has a large, domed head, green skin, and yellow reptilian eyes. It should probably have had ears, Russell conceded, but the effect would have made it appear too human. As it is, the dinosaur on display at Canada's "National Museum of Natural Sciences" almost exactly fits the descriptions of UFO-nauts provided by THOUSANDS of men and women throughout the planet who have reported close encounters..."

In his book 'THE UFO ABDUCTORS' (1988., Berkley Books., N.Y.), pp 5-6, Steiger adds: "In the greatest number of alien encounters, the UFO-nauts were described as standing about five feet tall and dressed in one-piece, tight-fitting jumpsuits. Their skin was gray, or grayish-green, and hairless. Their faces were dominated by large eyes, VERY OFTEN WITH SNAKELIKE, SLIT PUPILS. They had no

discernible lips, just straight lines for mouths. They seldom were described as having noses, just little snubs if at all; but usually the witnesses saw only nostrils nearly flush against the smooth face. Sometimes a percipient mentioned pointed ears but on many occasions commented on the absence of noticeable ears on the large, round head. And, REPEATEDLY, WITNESSES DESCRIBED AN INSIGNIA OF A FLYING SERPENT ON A SHOULDER PATCH, A BADGE, A MEDALLION, OR A HELMET."

The annual "NEVADA AERIAL RESEARCH JOURNAL" for Summer, 1989 confirmed Mr. Steiger's claims by re-printing a UPI news item which appeared in a Berkley, California newspaper. The article stated:

"Dale Russell, curator of fossil vertebrates at the National Museums of Canada in Ottawa, has developed a theory that intelligent life forms could have developed from the large reptiles that roamed the earth (in ancient times).

"Russell calls his imaginary creature a 'Dinosauroid' which would look like a hairless, green-skinned reptile with a bulging skull, luminous cat-like eyes and three-fingered hands...

"The amphibians evolved into a humanoid species that eventually developed a culture that ran its course or was destroyed in an Atlantis-like catastrophe--just after they had begun exploring extraterrestrial frontiers. Certain UFO-nauts, then, may be the descendants of the survivors of that amphibian culture RETURNING from their space colony to monitor the present dominant species on the HOME planet."

This is one possibility which was given in the article. According to certain sources the "winged serpent" that is emblazoned on the 'alien' uniforms represents another reptilian mutation which is near the very top of the alien or reptilian hierarchy, entities which have been referred to as the pterodactyls, the mothmen, or the winged draco. These have allegedly been seen on rare occasions and have even been the subject of an entire book by UFO researcher John A. Keel.

Further confirmation comes from the 4-part documentary 'DINOSAUR', hosted by Walter Cronkite. This program also described the possibility that certain groups of ancient saurians may have developed or mutated into hominoid sauroids. David Norman, in a review of the series, stated:

"The series finishes with an unusual flourish. In 1982 Dr. Dale Russell of the Royal Museum of Canada, Ottawa indulged in a half-serious thought experiment. He had described a small, HIGHLY PREDATORY, nimble troodont dinosaur from the Late Cretaceous, STENONYCHOSAURUS, which had AN UNUSUALLY LARGE BRAIN, large stereoscopic eyes, and grasping hands. He speculated about what might have happened to such dinosaurs if they had not become extinct. His answer was the 'dinosauroid' - a three-clawed, three-toed, large-brained, UPRIGHT, and TAILLESS dinosaur."

Norman also described the almost human-like quality of the hand of one particular saurian branch, the Iguanodon: "...The flexible fifth finger moves a bit like a human thumb for grasping objects, while the middle three fingers are capable of little flexure. The large, stiletto-like thumb spike of Iguanodon would have been a devastating weapon. The sharp spike, coupled with the strength of the forelimb, could have punctured the toughest skin."

It is possible that if such a highly intelligent yet (according to many accounts) extremely insidious and predatory "race" does in fact exist, then it might not have "mutated" far from its original form as it is "pictured" - although in a rather obscure fashion - in the 3rd chapter of Genesis. If we are to believe the thousands of witnesses who have reported such creatures during UFO encounters (which would either

be the result of a collective hoax, mass hallucination, or observation of actual encounters - the latter of which seems to be the most likely), then one could reasonably ask the question: "Where do they originate from?" If they had their origin on earth as Brad Steiger suggests, then where on earth are the infernal creatures? A better question might be "Where IN earth are the infernal creatures?" Although the "serpent race" has largely succeeded in evading the scrutiny of most humans living on the surface of this planet over the centuries, there are many indications which nevertheless suggest a SUBTERRANEAN connection to not only the UFO phenomena, but many of the creatures which lie behind it as well, especially the REPTILIAN creatures such as those described by Steiger.

Believe it or not, there ARE in fact many very well documented accounts concerning alien, non-human "entities" which have been encountered in underground recesses throughout the world. Traditional Christianity has more-or-less associated the depths of the earth with "Hades" and "demons". We are certainly not denying this, but we are offering a much more elaborated exposition of this concept.

Just beneath the southern tip of Italy, in the extreme western part of the Mediterranean sea, lies the island of Malta. In the past Malta has been the possession of many nationalities, and has been considered to be one of the most strategic areas on earth, being a port and an intersecting point between Europe, Asia, the Middle East, and Africa, etc.

This 9-mile-long island was an ancient center of civilization at the time when the Phoenicians from Carthage invaded and began to rule it. When a group of ancient priests who worshipped the "god" Moloch (another name for Baal, Osiris, or Nimrod - considered by the ancients to be the "sun god") visited the island in Old Testament times, the islanders readily accepted their teachings, including that of offering up human sacrifices to appease their "god" Moloch, for the ancient Maltese themselves practiced human blood sacrifice to the "gods" of the underworld which were believed to exist beneath the island and elsewhere, so-called deities which were often identified with "serpents".

When the Apostle Paul visited the island as recorded in the book of ACTS chapter 28, he learned of their superstitious beliefs concerning serpents after he had been bitten by one of the beasts on the island (at the time called Melita) and survived by the power of the risen Jesus - a God which the Maltese knew nothing about until Paul's fateful visit.

Since the time of the Carthagians, Malta has had many rulers--Romans, Arabs, Normans, Argonese, Castilians, the Hospitalers or the Order of St. John of Jerusalem, later known as the Knights of Rhodes, and still later as the Knights of Malta, who remain there to this day, having their headquarters in Rome. A few miles south of the town of Valletta, Malta, is the small village of Casal Paula. In the year 1902, workmen who were digging a well literally fell into the earth. What they discovered (or rather re-discovered) was a series of ancient caves, mostly excavated out of solid rock, which descended into the earth and into three lower levels below. These multi-leveled catacombs became known as the "Hypogeum of Hal Saflienti", named after the street beneath which they were discovered. A hypogeum is the Latin name for an underground structure.

Near the floor of the last chamber, within the 3rd and last (officially recognized) sub-level of these ancient catacombs, there are a few so-called "burial chambers". These are only a few feet square and situated right next to the floor, and one must get on their knees just to look into them. These "burial chambers" are just large enough for one to crawl through. There have for years been rumors that one of these "burial chambers" does not end, but continues into deeper and unexplored caverns beyond.

This, according to certain sources, was the subterranean passage and chamber which was referred to years ago in an article which appeared in the August, 1940 issue of the NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC Magazine. The article stated the following concerning several people who disappeared in these

catacombs without a trace:

"Many subterranean passageways, including ancient catacombs, now are a part of the island's fortifications and defense system. Supplies are kept in many tunnels; others are bomb shelters. Beneath Valletta some of the underground areas served as homes for the poor. Prehistoric men built temples and chambers in these vaults. In a pit beside one sacrificial altar lie thousands of human skeletons. Years ago one could walk underground from one end of Malta to the other. The Government closed the entrances to these tunnels after school children and their teachers became lost in the labyrinth while on a study tour and never returned."

The story goes much "deeper" however, than the NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC article indicates. Other sources say that ABOUT 30 CHILDREN vanished in these catacombs on the study tour, and that when the "Hypogeum" was first discovered nearly 30,000 human skeletons of men, women and children (victims of ancient sacrifice to the "underworld gods", performed by an old neolithic race) were discovered as well.

One article written by a Miss Lois Jessup, at the time an employee of the British embassy and later secretary for the New York Saucer Information Bureau (better known as NYSIB), appeared in an old issue of Riley Crabb's BORDERLAND SCIENCE magazine, published by the Borderland Sciences Research Foundation (B.S.R.F.) and was later reprinted in full in Dr. Allen's book ENIGMA FANTASTIQUE.

Miss Jessup claimed that she visited Malta and the Hypogeum also, once before the tragic disappearance of the children, and shortly thereafter. She described how on her first visit to the catacombs she finally convinced the guide to allow her to investigate one of the so-called "burial chambers" near the floor of the last chamber in the third sub-basement, the supposed "end" of the Hypogeum tour. He seemed to know something she didn't, but finally consented and told her that she could enter at "her own risk".

As she did so, candle in hand and her loosed sash being used as a guide rope for her friends who followed behind, she crawled through the small passage and eventually emerged into a large cavern, where she found herself on a ledge overlooking a very deep, seemingly bottomless chasm. Below and on the other side of the chasm was another ledge which appeared to lead to a doorway or tunnel in the far wall. We realize that what happened next might sound unbelievable to many who read this, but we would ask them to make their own determination of it's validity. Miss Jessup swears that what follows really happened.

Out of this lower tunnel on the far side of the chasm, she claims, emerged in single file several very large creatures of humanoid form but completely covered with hair from head to foot. Noticing her, they raised their arms in her direction, palms out, at which point a violent "wind" began to blow through the cavern, snuffing out her candle. Then, some "thing" wet and slippery (apparently a creature of a different sort) brushed past her. This all happened just as the person behind her was beginning to emerge from the passage and into the cavern. They could not understand her panicked attempts to get back to the "Hypogeum" room, but they consented after she insisted. When they found themselves back in the Hypogeum chamber, the guide saw her expression and gave her a "knowing" look.

About a week afterwards the disappearance of the children and their teacher(s) took place, and on her second visit she saw an entirely new guide who denied that the other guide had ever worked there, although she knew that this new guide was hiding something.

She learned from more cooperative sources however, that THIS was the tunnel that the children and

their teacher(s) and possibly the old guide, had entered. She also learned that after the last child had made it through, the walls of the small tunnel just "happened" to collapse or cave-in. Although the official version stated that the walls caved-in on the students, search parties were never able to locate any trace of the teacher(s) or the children, although the rope that they had used to fasten themselves to the lower Hypogeum chamber was found to have been CLEAN CUT as if by something sharp (not falling rock). It was asserted that for weeks afterwards the wailing and screaming of children was heard underground in different parts of the island, but no one could locate the sources of the cries. As for the Catacombs beneath Malta itself, there are some ancient accounts which say that deep caverns beneath the island continue underground BEYOND the shores, and according to one source, part of this labyrinth stretches hundreds of miles northwards and intersects with catacombs beneath Rome (the hill Vaticanus?) or at least did so in ancient times.

There are so many documented accounts in fact which suggest the existence of such an extensive cavernous region spanning the nether regions of this planet, that the possibility should at least be considered. If such a region exists, then one may argue: Why has its existence escaped those on the surface for so long? One possible answer to this might be that if such a region exists, and it is at least in PART inhabited by physical creatures which are in constant league and communication with fallen angels or demonic entities, then these non-physical beings would probably have just as much to lose if the existence of these caverns became widely known as do their reptilian allies. There are numerous cases in which those who have tried to learn about what's going on underground (or have had some encounter or some knowledge of these nether regions, or have attempted to research accounts relating to them outside of the protection or divine guidance of Almighty God) have either suffered from spiritual or psychic attacks and oppression, sometimes to the point of being driven to insanity, or have turned up missing altogether.

Some have apparently died of mysterious circumstances as well, or were driven to suicide. Something is definitely going on "down there" which certain very malevolent entities DO NOT want us on the surface to know about.

We will state with all conviction however, that if one is not willing to allow God, through Christ, to guide and direct their research into this area, then they had better leave it alone. We know of too many people who have tried to pry into this subject outside of God's grace who have been destroyed either mentally or physically as a result. Also, the MORE WE WORK TOGETHER IN A UNITED EFFORT to defend ourselves against this "alien" threat, the better off we will be individually.

Aside from the Malta incident, there have been numerous other accounts suggesting that hundreds, if not thousands, of people have disappeared without a trace in or around unexplored caverns in different parts of the world. As we have said, these "nether" regions are the most likely origin place for the majority of the phenomena known as the "UFO's". Many of these craft have been seen entering and leaving caverns or openings in remote mountains, canyons, etc. There are cases on record where reptilian-like "alien" beings such as those described by witnesses of UFO encounters, have also been seen in caverns and natural or artificial underground recesses. These reports are relatively few in number, but they do exist. It is conceivable that few who ever have had such an encounter ever return to tell about it. These creatures are often described as being similar to the "UFO occupants" witnessed by police officer/patrolman Herb Shermer. Shermer described these creatures which he swore he encountered outside of Ashland, Nebraska, shortly after midnight on December 3rd, 1967:

"They were from 4 1/2 to 5 1/2 feet tall. Their uniforms were silver-gray, very shiny. Their suits came up around their heads like a pilot's cap. On the right side of their helmet's they had a small antenna, just above where the ear would be. Their chests were bigger than ours, they were built very wiry and muscular. Their eyes were the one thing I will never forget... THE PUPIL WENT UP AND DOWN

LIKE A SLIT. When they looked at me they stared straight into my eyes. They didn't blink. It was REAL uncomfortable. Their noses were flat, their mouths looked more like a slit than a regular mouth..."

The fact that the pupils of the creatures encountered by Shirmer were "slit-like" would indicate that the creatures were most likely reptilian-saurian in nature, as most snakes and lizards, etc., have vertical-slit pupils. The reptilian connection which we make with the creatures encountered by officer Shirmer is not based solely on his testimony alone, but on other testimonies of various persons who have also encountered creatures similar to the ones just described. Many of these accounts give a more definite link between the ancient reptilian- saurian race which disappeared from the surface of this planet ages ago, and the non-human UFOnuts encountered by literally thousands of individuals. These cases will be dealt with later on in this and other Files.

From the various accounts which have been gathered, it seems as if these sauroid UFO occupants go to extreme lengths to hide themselves, or at least their true nature. It almost seems as if they are "chameleon-like" attempting to pass themselves off as human-like beings in order to gain the willing assistance of certain humans who they find it necessary to use in order to carry out their demonic agenda. Perhaps this explains the "silvery suits" which obscured all but their faces. Could this have been in part an attempt to conceal underlying reptilian features?

A special report released by the CRYSTAL BALL NEWSLETTER (P.O. Box 4080., Torrance, CA 90510) titled "THE SHAVER MYSTERY" related a tragic incident which took place in southern Canada. The incident involved a group of explorers who came across a cavern in which they had discovered, deep in it's interior, a strange thing. In one of the cavern chambers they found a perfectly cylindrical shaft which had apparently been bored straight down through solid rock. The shaft was far too perfect to have been the result of natural geological phenomena (such shafts, by the way, have been encountered in numerous other caverns throughout the world). As they were studying the "bore" they were suddenly and without warning "attacked" by creatures about 4 ft. tall or a little larger.

These attackers utilized some type of heat-ray against the unsuspecting explorers. The creatures were similar in description to many of the occupants reported in connection with UFO encounters, or the "greys" as many UFOlogists now refer to them. One witness claimed that when the attack came he was knocked unconscious into a remote alcove. When he "came to" the other explorers were either dead or missing. He himself suffered from severe burns; in fact his burns were so severe that he died as a result of them a few days later, but before that he was able to struggle to a nearby village and warn the others about what had happened. The entrance to the cavern was then blasted shut by dynamite in order to keep anyone else from entering.

QUEST INTERNATIONAL (c/o 15, Pichard Court., Temple Newsam., Leeds, L515 9AY., ENGLAND U.K.), a major British UFO research organization consisting mainly of retired Police, Security and Military personnel, is presently investigating what may well be the most documentable case of the crash-retrieval of an unidentified flying disk to date.

On the 7th of May, 1989, NORAD installations allegedly tracked an unidentified object as it entered African air-space. The South African Air Force is also said to have tracked the craft by radar, traveling at a calculated speed of 5746 nautical miles per hour. The incident was related by a South African Intelligence Worker, who along with documentation of his military position, also sent documents and transcripts to two QUEST INTERNATIONAL investigators, Tony Dodd and Henry Azadehdell, telling of the event.

Also, several RECORDED telephone conversations with high-ranking military and government

officials were obtained which strongly suggest that "something" did in fact happen over South African terrain. Some of these recorded conversations involved military officials in South Africa who strongly reprimanding the intelligence worker-turned-informer over the phone. This was due to the fact that the informer had left South Africa for Britain, where he stayed at the house of the researchers, and then later went into hiding.

QUEST INTERNATIONAL director Graham W. Birdsall has stated that the documentation and the individuals involved in the incident are of such a nature that the event must have taken place, or the International Intelligence Community is collectively perpetrating a hoax concerning a recovered flying disk. Birdsall strongly suspects that the incidents did take place, due to the weight of evidence. Following is part of a word-for-word transcript given to the researchers by the informant, describing what he alleged to be the actual top secret report of the initial tracking of the object:

"...The object entered South African air space at 13.52 GMT. Radio contact was attempted with object, but all communications proved futile. As a result two armed Mirage fighters were scrambled. A short time later the object suddenly changed course at great speed which would have been impossible for conventional aircraft to duplicate.

"At 13.59 GMT, Squadron Leader ----- the pilot of the fighter reported that they had radar and visual confirmation of the object. The order was given to arm and fire the experimental aircraft-mounted Thor 2 laser cannon. This was done.

"Squadron leader ----- reported that several blinding flashes emitted from the object which had started wavering whilst heading in a northerly direction. At 14.02 it was reported that the object was decreasing altitude at a rate of 3000 feet per minute. Then at speed it dived at an angle of 25 degrees and impacted in desert terrain 80 miles north of the South African border with Botswana, identified as the central Kalahari desert. Squadron leader ----- was instructed to circle the area until a retrieval team arrived. A team of Air Force Intelligence Officers, together with medical and technical staff were promptly taken to the area of impact for investigation and retrieval. The findings were as follows:

- 1) a crater 150 meters in diameter and 12 meters in depth.
- 2) A silver coloured disk shaped object 45 degrees embedded inside of crater.
- 3) Around the object sand and rocks were fused together by the intense heat.
- 4) An intense magnetic and radio-active environment around the object resulted in electronic failure of air force equipment (causing the crash of one Air Force helicopter).
- 5) The object was eventually moved to an Air Force Base for further investigation.
- 6) The terrain of impact was filled with sand and rubble to disguise all evidence of the event having taken place..."

The report indicated that a hydraulic type landing gear was fully deployed, suggesting that electronic malfunction had caused the object to crash, probably due to the Thor 2 laser cannon having been fired at the craft. While the team observed the object at the Air Force Base a loud sound was heard. It was then noted that a hatch on the lower side of the craft had opened slightly and appeared to be stuck. This opening was later forced with the use of hydraulic pressure equipment, at which point two humanoid entities in tight fitting grey suits emerged and were promptly apprehended. The report stated that the entities were of the following description (emphasis ours - Branton):

"HEIGHT: 4-5.5 ft.; COMPLEXION: Greyish blue - skin texture smooth, extremely resilient; HAIR: Totally devoid of any bodily hair; HEAD: Oversize in relation to human proportions. Raised cranium with dark blue markings around head; FACE: Prominent cheek bones; EYES: Large and slanted upwards towards side of face. No pupils seen; NOSE: Small consisting of two nostrils; MOUTH: Small

slit devoid of lips; JAW: Small in relation to human proportions; BODY/ARMS: Long and thin reaching just above knees; HANDS: CONSISTING OF 3 DIGITS, WEBBED, CLAW-LIKE NAILS; TORSO: CHEST AND ABDOMEN COVERED WITH SCALY RIBBED SKIN; HIPS: Small narrow; LEGS: Short and thin; GENITALS: NO EXTERIOR sexual organs; FEET: CONSISTING OF THREE TOES, NO NAILS AND WEBBED. NOTES: Due to AGGRESSIVE NATURE of humanoids, no samples of blood or tissue could be taken (One humanoid ATTACKED DOCTOR causing DEEP SCRATCHES ON FACE AND CHEST). When offered various food, refused to eat... One way passage has been requested for both humanoids to Wright Patterson Air Force Base USA for more advanced investigation and research..."

Many of the details regarding these "humanoids" are actually very similar to other branches of the reptilian race as it has been described by other witnesses. It appears as if the serpent race is composed of several different branches or types, much the same as dogs or other animals retain their distinction but are composed of several different "types". Commonly known reptiles are devoid of bodily hair, have prominent cheek bones, large slanted eyes, small openings in place of ears, 3-digit webbed hands and feet - except in the case of snakes, etc., which lost their limbs through atrophication over 1000's of years - have claws, are covered with "scaly" ribbed skin, and have no external reproductive organs, being egg-layers, and are aggressive and predatory in nature.

The top-secret document indicated that the passage of the object and creatures would be implemented on the 23rd of June, 1989 to Wright Patterson AFB. Actually, sources DO indicate that Wright Patterson DID IN FACT GO ON RED ALERT on that date. Subsequent documents supplied by the Intelligence source to Q.I. indicate that the creatures seemed to have a strong connection with the SAURIAN race which existed in ancient times. The exact wording of one particular document which is now in the hands of QUEST INTERNATIONAL is as follows: "All informations found aboard alien spacecraft concerning the evolution of alien life forms indicates to an evolution similar to that which we find on Earth PRIOR TO THE EXTINCTION OF THE DINOSAURS... (the findings indicate) a high degree of adaptability. Further physiological and psychological studies performed in South Africa and in the United States points to a simple and complex structure of behavior.

It would seem as if these lifeforms CAN NOT FUNCTION INDEPENDENTLY WITHOUT GROUP INTELLIGENCE AND IDENTITY TOGETHER WITH A CENTRAL COMMAND.

According to additional informations found aboard retrieved craft a separate race is designated superior by them. CONCLUSION: An in-depth study and analysis of the psychological make-up and behavior prediction is advised. Studies performed on two alien life forms captured has proven that they cannot act independently from own acquired intelligence without access to communication, orders and instructions from a hierarchy or central command..."

Three different aspects of the South African affair in fact coincide very closely with what other sources have revealed concerning these reptilian-saurian alien creatures:

- 1) Several sources, many of whom we will quote later on, state that the "saurian grays" are the lower echelon of a hidden reptilian hierarchy, and that the other race which is considered to be superior is saurian-reptilian-hominoid as well, although they are a different and larger "branch" of the serpent race;
- 2) Many other sources state that the serpent race-saurians-reptilians operate on a "collective consciousness" level as if the individual alien beings are - to put it in one perspective - individual "cells" in an immense mind or body of a single immense creature. Actually there seems to be a COMBINATION of both individuality AS WELL AS "collective consciousness" operating in these entities.

3) The description of the "aliens" as well as the electromagnetic nature of their craft corresponds exactly with descriptions given in HUNDREDS of separate reports of this nature.

The Intelligence Officer who contacted QUEST INTERNATIONAL and provided them with the information, claims he did so out of concern for the security of the human race as a whole, and although he was pressured into signing a 'National Secrecy Act' form he believes that he would be guilty of treason against the human race if he did not disclose what he knew, and what the governments were trying to hide.

It is remarkable that the majority of the non-human occupants reported in connection with these AERIAL craft are said to be REPTILIAN or SAURIAN in nature, especially in light of such prophecies as the one given in Revelation chapter 12, which reads:

"...And there was WAR IN HEAVEN: Michael fought against THE DRAGON; and THE DRAGON fought and his angels... and the GREAT DRAGON was cast out, that OLD SERPENT, called the Devil, and Satan, which DECIEVETH the whole world..."

One of the "phenomena" which we mentioned earlier has taken place in several different parts of the world, but most prominently along the Continental Divide region of the U.S. Since the late 1960's, bizarre animal (especially cattle) mutilations have been on the increase. Numerous accounts claim that these mutilations were performed with laser-fine surgical precision with cuts so precise (down to the separation of the molecules themselves) that they could not have been accomplished by the conventionally known technology of the time. Eyes, colons, reproductive organs, etc., are very often reported as having been removed in such a manner as if part of a rehearsed process being carried out in widely scattered locations. The blood is almost always described as having been drained with no resulting vascular collapse (also impossible with the conventional technology of our society at the time). In most cases no tracks or markings in the ground have been discovered, which is another mystery that investigators for a large part have been unable to explain; but in the few cases where markings have been reported, the investigators report over and over again the existence of strange "tripod" and "crop-circle" marks in the ground, nothing else.

Another strange phenomena surrounding these mutilations is the fact that predatory birds and other animals which have fed off the carcasses of the mutilated animals have often been found lying dead nearby. It is even reported that maggots refuse to touch such carcasses. Again, the reason is unknown. Just who or what is mutilating these animals? In the Vol. 5, No. 4, 1990 issue of "UFO" Magazine (pp. 16-17), Linda Moulton Howe, in her article, "THE HARVEST CONTINUES: ANIMAL MUTILATION UPDATE" made some very remarkable observations concerning the mutilators themselves. She wrote:

"In 1989, there were so many cattle mutilations in southern Idaho that Bear Lake County Sheriff Brent Bunn told me: 'We haven't seen anything like this since the 1970's.' Sheriff Bunn sent me 16 neatly-typed 'Investigation Reports' about cattle mutilations that had taken place in his county between May and December. Over half occurred in a remote valley called Nounan. Only eighty people lived there. Ranching is their main income source, and cattle are precious. Disease and predators are old and well-understood enemies. What descended on Nounan, Idaho in the summer and fall of 1989 was not understood--and it scared people.

"'Bloodless cuts--that's what bothers people,' officer Greg Athay wrote in his mutilation report, 'There were no visible signs of the cause of death. It appeared that only the soft tissues (nose, lips and tongue)

were gone off the head and four nipples off the bag. Again there was no blood on the hair and ground."

Howe described another incident which took place in this region during the same time-period. This series of mutilations involved mostly cattle, over half of which were young calves:

"...One mutilated calf, found December 24 (1989), north of Downey, Idaho, was found lying on its back with the naval, rectum and genitals neatly cut out of the steer's white belly. No blood was found anywhere. The steer was taken for an autopsy to Dr. Chris Oats, D.V.M., at the Hawthorne Animal Hospital. Dr. Oats checked all the vital organs and was unable to determine the cause of death. During the autopsy, a sharp cut was found in the right chest area, and Dr. Oats also discovered that a main artery had been severed under the chest wound.

"She was surprised that 'the steer had lost a large amount of blood, but (she) could not understand where it went to.' There was no blood on the steer or on the ground. Dr. Oats also determined that the steer had not been dragged by the neck or tied up around the feet."

Linda Howe also confirmed the fact that strange aerial disks have often been reported in connection with the mutilations:

"...Throughout the history of the animal mutilations, since 1967, there have been numerous eyewitness accounts of large, glowing disks or 'silent helicopters' over pastures where dead animals were later found. One Waco, Texas rancher said he encountered two four-foot tall, light green-colored 'creatures' with large, black, slanted eyes, carrying a calf which was later found dead and mutilated. In 1983, a Missouri couple watched through binoculars as two small beings in tight-fitting silver suits worked on a cow in a nearby pasture. The alien heads were large and white in color. Nearby, a tall, green-skinned 'lizard man' stood glaring with eyes slit by vertical pupils like a crocodiles..."

As we have indicated, the larger saurian 'lizard-like' creatures HAVE been described in rare UFO occurrences, but more often in subterranean or underground encounters. This strongly suggests that the "saurians" in fact DID NOT become "extinct" but instead developed a high level of intelligence (perhaps only the most intelligent of the saurians survived) and then literally went "underground". There are in fact actual accounts which we will deal with later, that speak of ancient cavern or tunnel systems which have been discovered, and within which certain individuals claimed to have encountered "alien" beings such as the saurian-grays and the far more elusive "Lizard-like" hominoids.

Such subterranean encounters have allegedly taken place beneath or near Albuquerque, New Mexico; Las Vegas, Nevada and Salt Lake City, Utah; among other areas, suggesting that the American southwest is undermined by large, ancient cavern systems which have been invaded by a race of saurian predators which (as we will see) may have originally come from similar cavern systems beneath central Asia and the Far East; where the existence of a subterranean "serpent race" is actually confirmed and accepted by tens of thousands of people. These include the Hindus and the Buddhists, who both refer to these creatures in their ancient myths and traditions.

There are other accounts which seem to confirm the possibility that the smaller, commonly reported saurian "gray" reptiles of short stature are actually the lower level of a larger reptilian hierarchy. As we've indicated, different sources claim that the superiors or overlords of the grays resemble hominoid creatures with skin texture and color similar to that of a crocodiles. These are apparently the most secretive and the most dangerous of all the reptilian predators. Perhaps the reason for this is that once a human being encounters them, they usually never return. For instance, a security worker from Salt Lake City informed some researchers that after the first settlers moved into the valley they eventually

began construction work in what is now downtown Salt Lake City. Other sources have stated that construction workers broke into an ancient system of tunnels below S.L.C. which "might" have dated back to antediluvian times, and certainly to pre-Columbian times. These were later found to spread for miles in all directions.

The security guard stated that several people over the years had entered the tunnels, including one particular tunnel which was discovered beneath what is now the Crossroads Cinemas in the downtown section of the city, and that many of these had never returned. This security guard asked a fellow worker if he could get permission to explore these tunnels, which incidentally are now sealed off or protected by police alarm systems, probably because of the disappearances. This other worker informed him that this would probably not be a good idea as he might encounter the (his exact words) "lizard people" in which event he would probably no return.

In relation to the above, the most frightening thing about the mutilation activity is that not only animals, but HUMANS have been found mutilated in a similar manner as cattle on several occasions. One of the most notable witnesses to such an event is Bill English, the son of an Arizona state legislator and a former Captain of the Green Berets. Several years ago Bill had been assigned to an RAF "listening post" north of London as an information analyst, and claims to have seen a copy - by mistake or by design - of the elusive Above "GRUDGE - BLUEBOOK: REPORT NO. 13", which incidentally described an incident which he himself had investigated some years earlier. This ABOVE TOP SECRET report (classified higher than the H-Bomb) contained several hundred pages of government-investigated accounts of UFO's, UFO crash-recoveries, abductions and mutilations of human beings, autopsy reports on alien cadavers recovered from various crash sites, and highly technical reports on antigravity research, etc. (transcripts of his recollections, etc., can be obtained via PEA Research., 116 Vargas Ct., Milpitas, CA 95035). English claims that he had been constantly harassed ever since releasing publicly the information contained in this Above Top Secret classified document. He was forced to flee England and was not allowed to return to his family. Apparently English, like the South African Intelligence worker mentioned earlier, was of the opinion that "National Security" could best be served by making the public aware of what was going on rather than suppress it out of fear of public reaction or some other reason.

Bill English states that several years ago he was a member of a Special Forces investigative team that went in to retrieve an aircraft which went down in thick jungle territory. This took place when Bill was serving as a Green Beret captain in Laos in 1969 - '71, and the plane which his 10-man team was sent to investigate was of the B-52 bomber class. Communications had been received from the B-52 before it went down to the effect that it was "...under attack by a UFO...", a "...large light...". The plane was found intact, sitting in the jungle. There was no swath indicative of a crash landing. Only the bottom of the fuselage showed any damage, there was no damage to the underside of the engine pods. Although the plane was completely intact, the crew was dead. They were found sitting in their safety harnesses, yet were mutilated - anus cored out to the colon, apparently with some corkscrew patches of skin sliced from the neck and jaw; and eyes and genitalia removed by extremely precise surgery, yet no blood was spilled anywhere. English's account was aired over the "Billy Goodman" radio talk show on KVEG 840 AM, Las Vegas, Nevada, on March 1, 1990, 11:00 P.M.

The blood and biological organs taken from animal and human victims are apparently used for various different purposes according to numerous sources, all of which are in keeping with the malevolent nature of these creatures. Police Officer Don Ecker of Idaho revealed to an audience of over 400 top UFO investigators at the 1989 MUFON (Mutual UFO Network) symposium held in Las Vegas, that he had personally investigated such human mutilations in his home state. He even attempted to request access to similar cases which might be filed in the Justice Department Computer, but was told that the files concerning these cases were classified and he was warned to cease all attempts to request such

data in the future. Ecker had two other friends of his, also in law enforcement, try to retrieve this information, but they were stone-walled as well.

Many of the researchers involved in this effort to educate the public consider themselves to be patriotic Americans and entirely devoted to the CONSTITUTIONAL form of government as it was established by our forefathers; the same constitution which all U.S. Military and Intelligence officials have SWORN BY OATH TO UPHOLD AND DEFEND. If one were to possess a high-level security clearance as do many Intelligence workers, it would be one's patriotic duty to honor that security clearance and keep any secret NECESSARY for our national security AS LONG AS IT WAS IN THE BEST INTERESTS OF OUR SECURITY AND IN THE INTERESTS OF CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT.

However, there are many UNELECTED powers or "secret government" elements working within the constitutional government, many of whom have come under the influence of the alien forces, who ARE NOT working in the interests of the CONSTITUTIONAL government as we shall see. These are the ones who are being influenced into perverting the National Security laws of this nation in a way which is actually destructive to the American Republic. There are many well-meaning government employees with high-level security clearances who are being told that it is their duty as an American to keep the existence of this alien threat from the American public. Such secrecy IS NOT in the best interests of our NATIONAL SECURITY, and is in fact a violation of the CONSTITUTION which many of these government and military employees have SWORN to uphold and defend.

Perhaps Bill English realized this, and did what he felt was his duty as an American Patriot - that is EXPOSE this threat for what it was. Keeping the existence of such a threat from the American Public can IN NO WAY serve the interests of National Security but only of National destruction. Even if the government thought that they alone could defend our nation against such a threat while at the same time keeping it's existence from the American public for fear of panic, etc., they would be in error, as they would not succeed without the assistance and cooperation of the American public, just as in any "war". If a nation's citizens do not fully support the effort, then that nation will ultimately lose any war with an equally powerful and especially more powerful outside enemy no matter how hard the "government" might fight.

There are many in high-levels of government who may be unknowingly serving the alien (saurian) plan simply because they are "following orders" from their higher ups, powerful government officials who may be either sell-outs to the conspiratorial or even 'alien' plan in exchange for certain promises, may even be implanted or controlled mentally through some method of alien technology which is a well documented fact among abductees as we shall see, or who may be going along with the "plan" for fear of their jobs, their families, or their very lives if they do not cooperate. Then there are those in the media who are being used by these draconian powers, whether consciously or unconsciously, to desensitize a whole generation of young people and condition them to the idea of hominoid "reptilians", which are presented through various media programs as being harmless and friendly. Just look at the incredible financial gains of those who promote this idea through the different facets of the media. Are they being 'rewarded' for their obedience?

PLEASE REMEMBER while reading these reports (Files) that one should not "condemn" any human or group of humans who may be exposed in these writings for their part in becoming caught-up in the "Grand Deception." Although humanity as a whole is to some degree responsible for "opening the door" for this infernal invasion and infiltration of our society, we also acknowledge that many who are caught-up in the alien scenario are involved in it out of ignorance, having been told that the saurians are

only here to lead the human race into "enlightenment". This is a farce in that the occult teachings which the serpent races have inspired certain groups with are simply methods of alien "control", or rather alien-inspired methods of releasing one's control over their minds and bodies so that the saurians and their non-physical "allies" (i.e. the fallen angelics or "infernals") might move in and take control of the body, soul and spirits of those people.

In ancient times the Creator placed a judgment and a curse upon the serpent race which will eventually be fulfilled (it is now in the PROCESS of being fulfilled). God would not have placed such a judgment upon a creature unless it/they themselves had a free will - in this case a free choice to reject the Creator and turn to the evil one in exchange for power over the human race, the earth and beyond. The serpent race was the only other physical race, other than the human race, which could have rebelled against the Creator as it was originally the most intelligent and advanced by far of all the members of the animal kingdom, and the only other creature other than man with the ability to "reason". Unlike man it/they possessed no eternal soul, but nevertheless were very close to man in it's ability to intellectually discern the various workings and complexities of nature. Of course after the absolute corruption of this "race" such intellectual knowledge was horribly corrupted to serve the serpent's insatiable lust for power and control.

Just as the Creator does not wish that any human soul be destroyed by these draconian powers, neither do we. Any exposition which we may present for the purpose of exposing any human or human group involved in the alien "Grand Deception" is not designed to condemn to destruction the humans involved; but instead to warn them and to wake them up out of the trance they are in, which in turn is the result of the continual "raping" of their minds by the "controllers". It is our hope that they would turn from the Serpent and begin trusting in "The Lamb" of God, who came to this planet for the express purpose of crushing the "Beast" or the "Serpent" and its power over the human race. Outside of the grace and mercy of Almighty God we are no better than any other human who might have fallen under the "spell" of the serpent race. Also, if God chose to use certain humans as vessels of truth, it is certainly not because we or they deserve it. In any event any credit for any good which may result from this effort must be given to God alone.

As for the cattle mutilations, there are indications that they may have been going on since the late 1800's. In his book "ANATOMY OF PHENOMENA" (Henry Regency Co., Chicago, ILL), researcher Jacques Vallee related the extremely well-documented account of a cattle abduction/mutilation in which a strange aerial craft was involved. The incident was reported by none other than Alexander Hamilton (a well-known historical figure and a prominent member of the House of Representatives during the late 1800's). Hamilton signed an affidavit, notarized by 10 notable members of the community of LeRoy, Kansas, where they lived. The affidavit was dated April 21, 1897. Hamilton staked his "sacred honor" on the truth of the following account:

On that night, Hamilton was awakened by a noise among the cattle. No sooner had he and his family gone outside than they saw to their utter amazement an "airship" described as being about 300 feet long and cigar-shaped, slowly descending over their cow lot, about 40 rods from their home. Hamilton described the object (emphasis ours - Branton) as being "...brilliantly lighted within... everything was plainly visible--IT WAS OCCUPIED BY SIX OF THE STRANGEST BEINGS I EVER SAW. THEY WERE JABBERING TOGETHER, BUT WE COULD NOT UNDERSTAND A WORD THEY SAID..."

Hamilton and his son Wall, and a tenant by the name of Gid Heslip, then went over to the lot where they saw a 2-year-old heifer bawling and jumping, stuck to a fence. They found a reddish cable

fastened around the heifer's neck which led up to the craft. They managed to get the cable loosed from the fence but were unable to get it off the cows neck, and they observed while the ship, heifer and all, rose slowly and disappeared to the northwest. The following evening he found out that "...Link Thomas, about three or four miles west of Le Roy, had found the hide, legs, and head in his field that day. He, thinking someone had butchered a stolen beast, had brought the hide to town for identification, BUT WAS GREATLY MYSTIFIED IN NOT BEING ABLE TO FIND ANY TRACKS IN THE SOFT GROUND. After identifying the hide of my brand, I went home. But every time I would drop off to sleep I would see the cursed thing, with it's big lights and hideous people. I DON'T KNOW WHETHER THEY ARE DEVILS OR ANGELS, OR WHAT; BUT WE ALL SAW THEM, AND MY WHOLE FAMILY SAW THE SHIP, and I don't want any more to do with them."

John A. Keel, in his book "OPERATION TROJAN HORSE", confirmed that news records of that time reveal that a large-scale "UFO flap" did take place in April of 1897, covering about five states. Many of the witnesses reported the strange or hideous type of occupants as described by Hamilton, and Keel reports that these creatures "made a real effort to hide from the witnesses who stumbled upon them accidentally..." Could it be that these creatures were deliberately attempting to hide reptilian features, fearing that if the witnesses knew of their true nature the largely God-fearing residents of this part of the country might put two and two together?

Another prominent person - one of the many government- military-industrial members who are now coming forward with the truth of the existence of a non-human alien race - is veteran flying ace John Lear. John is the son of William Lear, the original founder of the "Lear" Jet Corp. He has for several years been a captain with a major U.S. Airline and has test flown over 160 different types of aircraft. Once a die-hard skeptic, Lear the son has made a complete reversal. It all began several years ago when a close

cosmic conflict 03

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 03

The Cult Of The Serpent

What do the following names all have in common: Dennis Brunnell, Stan Deyo, William Cooper, Bill Hamilton, Val Valerian, 'Commander X' and Robert Lazar? They all allege that the following scenario is a reality... Ever since the so-called "end" of the NASA moon shots the U.S. "secret" government has been involved in covert manned space exploration of this solar system utilizing super-advanced technologies which are so revolutionary that the secret government has chosen to tell the public little or nothing about it.

Some of these sources even claim that an inner core of this "secret government" have in the past worked hand-in-claw with a race of hominoid-sauroid reptilian beings who have given these human "elite" technology and power (over their fellow man) in exchange for certain powers and influences which this secret government or "serpent cult" gave these alien beings over the masses of humanity. There are allegedly other human groups, native to earth and much more ancient, who left this planet in ancient times after obtaining similar technologies. Some of these ancient and modern groups "sold out" to this alien race in exchange for technology (as in the case of the so-called MIB's or Men In Black), while others developed such technologies of their own initiative (as in the case of many of the human "alien" races who are often referred to as the "Nordics").

As for the covert space operations that are being carried out by various top-secret organizations within the U.S. government, they are based on a combination of "alien" technology recovered from numerous crash-retrievals of aerial disks, while other aspects are based on prototype and state-of-the-art Military-Industrial technologies developed by well-known U.S. companies. These advanced technologies include anti-gravity generators and electromagnetic propulsion systems and massive top-secret space efforts which have largely been financed through deception and through hundreds of billions of dollars which have generously (although unknowingly) been provided via 'Black' budgets by hard-working American taxpayers.

Dennis Brunnell, a 33rd degree Mason and a Grandmaster in the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.) had become "dis-illusioned" by the Illuminati's present activities. Originally believing that the Illuminati was a mystic lodge designed to illuminate one into mystical heights of ascended awareness, he eventually learned that such metaphysical talk was just so much hot air designed to gain the willing assistance of lower-ranking "lodge" members, who were unknowingly being manipulated into serving the hypocritical, self-seeking and self-serving imperialistic goals of a relatively small inner core of "illuminated" members.

Some years ago a man by the name of John Todd, a member of a family who were high-level and generational members of a druidic witchcraft cult, alleged that through his occult contacts he was chosen to be initiated into a deep-level Illuminati lodge. He claimed that in doing so he had to "unlearn" much of the wiccan philosophies which he was taught at a young age. These occult teachings were merely a means, he soon found out, of this inner core of initiates to control the lower ranks of the lodge. This inner core, which consisted of 13 individuals, were (he claims) THE LEADERS of all the large wiccan/witchcraft organizations AS WELL AS the leaders of World Freemasonry.

These men controlled BOTH movements from their lofty positions, along with much of the world's

drug trafficking, and had powerful influence in world economic and political movements. Mr. Todd soon learned that this inner core were continually fearful that the lower-ranking members of the occult societies would turn against "them" if the lower members ever found out that this inner council were merely using these "lower pawns" to increase their own wealth and their god-like power and authority over the rest of humanity. The Rothschilds of London, he also learned, were at the very heart of this conspiracy, along with the Jesuits in Rome. The Rothschilds were considered to be "human gods" by many occultists and, according to Mr. Todd, were in constant communication with "Lucifer", who they themselves considered to be god. There are also indications, as we will give later in these texts, that they were/are also in contact with the serpent race as well, which would make them an integral part of the "serpent cult".

Dennis Brunnell, John Todd and in fact millions of former Communists, realized that there was an incredible contradiction between what these world socialists were telling their "followers" and what these inner elite were actually practicing. The connection we make between Illuminism and Communism (which is still very strong in mainland China) is no coincidence, as both are socialist movements. Also, according to well-known geo- political analysts such as Dr. John Coleman, Karl Marx himself had known ties with 33rd degree Masonry and the Jesuit Order. As for John Todd, he later "defected" from this secret lodge after he "suggested" to the other members that in light of recent events the prophecies of the Bible should be studied. Their answer to this, he claims, was a murderous stare from most if not all of the other members of this council of 13. He believes he was lucky he got out of there alive. These men, apparently, did not even want to consider the possibility that the Holy Bible could be true, for they knew well enough that it was against every imperialistic and deceitful practice that they were involved in. John Todd later became a Christian and spoke to various audiences around the country until, according to some sources, he was later assassinated.

Brunnell alleged that some within the Illuminati were so heartless as to believe that their socialist "World Order" must be brought about even if the orchestrating of wars, etc., had to be accomplished in order to create the conditions necessary for establishing it... or, in other words, that the end justified the means. These lost souls were and are apparently convinced that they have the divine right to decide the fate of nations, and that the masses of humanity exist for no other reason than to serve their cause. They consider themselves "gods" and the rest of humanity as "mere mortals". So much for the end-result of the false promise that was given to man by the serpent race as revealed in Genesis chapter 3, which was that men could be as gods, and that the creature could be independent from or equal to the Creator. The serpent race knew full well that the dis- connection of man from their trust and reliance in the Godhead would result in lost power and dominion over the earth and the beasts, including the serpent race, and as a result the reptilians could take control of that which mankind forfeited, including man himself! Since that ancient time the saurians have been able to find those among humanity who would be willing to believe their false promises in exchange for temporary physical gains.

One of Dennis Brunnell's "Gemstone" research papers (which also described the Mafia-CIA-oil company connection to the John F. Kennedy assassination, confirming the original "Gemstone" reports of Bruce Roberts) included a scenario developed by Kissinger and other Illuminists in the early 1980's or before. This scenario showed one such proposed plan as to how war could be used to bring the United States - the last obstacle standing in the way of absolute Illuminati rule of the world - into subjection to the one-world Socialist state.

This scenario, possibly one of many developed, was in the form of a speech given by a U.S. president. George Bush was cited as a very possible candidate to this "speech" (This was years before Bush became vice president, which suggests that Brunnell was in fact tapped-into some very sensitive information). It was basically written as a possible emergency address to the nation which would supposedly take place after years of American involvement in an - Illuminati orchestrated? - war in the

Middle East. The scenario continued as "the President" informs the nation that, due to the long drawn-out (Korea/Vietnam like no-win) war which has depleted our national resources, a certain Executive Order was to be issued for the "good" of the nation which would result in practically ALL PRIVATE AGENCIES coming under the absolute control of the Federal Government.

In short, according to this scenario, if such a plan was carried out then the entire nation could be brought under absolute socialist control in one night.

Such a scenario may not be too far-fetched when we realize the following:

- 1) George Bush was, during his years at Yale University, initiated into the "Skull & Bones" society, also known as the "Brotherhood of Death". According to prominent political and financial analysts such as Antony Suttan, there is much documentation to suggest that Skull & Bones is nothing less than a Western branch of the Bavarian Illuminati, designed to recruit highly-educated individuals into serving it's cause
- 2) George Bush served as THE DIRECTOR of the CIA for several years, which, according to various sources, is actually serving the one- world movement
- 3) Bush has very close ties with one-world organizations such as the Council on Foreign Relations or C.F.R., Federal Reserve, Trilateral Commission, Bilderbergers, Alpine Institute, etc.
- 4) Before Ronald Reagan "chose" a running mate, according to the late Gary Allen, he was approached at a political convention by the duo of Walter Cronkite and Henry Kissinger, both alleged Illuminists, and "strongly encouraged" to choose George Bush as his running mate as Bush was well-favored by the International Banking Establishment of Wallstreet
- 5) The Bush family is very rich and are heavily involved in high-profit, offshore oil drilling companies.
- 6) Also, when news of the Iraqi invasion of Kuwait - where the Bush family's oil business had some vested interests - reached America, George Bush was at the one-world "Aspen" Institute of Colorado visiting with Margaret Thatcher. Bush's decision to rally the nations together by sending our young men and women to fight and die for the "New World Order", was based on "advice" he received from officials at the one-world Aspen Institute.

Although "Operation Desert Storm" was a well-planned and well master-minded attack, the fact nevertheless remains that we were fighting to defend the "New World Order" and the oil interests (whereas we only get a very small percentage of our oil from Kuwait) and not to defend the constitutional United States. This war was a two-sided event. Even though the motive may have been other than in harmony with America's best interests in that (like Korea and Vietnam) it was fought FOR the Socialist-oriented United Nations; some good nevertheless came out of it, in essence, that America was able to defend ISRAEL from an aggressive enemy, something which Almighty God most likely honored. However the target, Saddam Hussain, escaped free while tens of thousands of his subjects, so many pawns in a huge game of chess, had to pay the price with their lives. As the Word of God says, "evil shall slay the wicked" (Psalm 34:21). This may in part apply to Iraq, the land of ancient Babylon (the ancient city where the one-world movement and all occult movements had their genesis) which in a strange twist of fate was "judged" by the very oppressive movement which it created.

Notice also Bush's constant references to the "New World Order" - a concept which is a mockery of the Declaration of INDEPENDENCE which our forefathers shed their blood to defend. True, we must as a

nation not ignore the rest of the world, yet at the same time we should not surrender ourselves to the rest of the world either, but preserve the American Republic as a bastion of Freedom to which the oppressed of ALL NATIONS can take refuge.

The reason we are so critical of this particular presidency is because we believe that the secret government - utilizing its influence in mass-media control, MANIPULATED Bush into office in a direct perversion of the electoral process. In other words, through the fantastic media power which they wielded, the one-worlders snuffed out the competition. We realize that it is Biblical to honor the governing officials, yet this is only to the EXTENT that the governing powers submit to the Almighty governing power of the Universe, God Himself. Elijah criticized the ancient King Ahab for this very reason, because he was leading the nation of Israel astray into Baal worship. Unfortunately, King Ahab and George Bush may have had a lot in common.

We would rather hope that the opposite were true, but facts are facts. However, we must not fall into the trap of pointing the finger at any one person, as Bush happens to be only one link in a very large and very powerful "secret government" chain which, as we have seen, has sold out much of this planet to "The Beast". Bush, like many misled "insiders", was no doubt largely a product of his environment, as well as a member of a generational "Establishment" family, and more-or-less a puppet or voicebox of secret government policy. This fact should be taken into account, as well as the fact that the major "enemy" is the draconian influence as it exists in and behind the secret government establishment. There were, nevertheless, less-than-honorable motives on the part of the United States in its decision to fight in the Gulf War (see: YOUTH ACTION NEWS - Oct. 1990., Box 312., Alexandria, VA 22313 - this source gives much evidence that Bush and Company more-or-less "encouraged" the Kuwaiti invasion and, when faced with irrefutable proof that such an invasion was coming, did absolutely nothing to warn the Kuwaitis or the Iraqis against such an invasion. Was Bush and Company willing to risk the lives of thousands of people just so his One World Government could be established and a "trial run" of the global U.N. Police Force could be initiated?).

According to Dr. John Coleman (World Intelligence Review., Box 426., Metairie, LA 70004), the ancient Babylonian Serpent Cult, or what is known today as the "Illuminati" (33rd degree Freemasonry) is under the direct control of some very nefarious forces. Coleman in fact provides much evidence that 33rd degree Masonry has been used not only to infiltrate and take over many political, economic and religious institutions, but has also been used to "create" such institutions as well, organizations to which people will flock and submit their power and energies to unknowingly serve an agenda that they know nothing about. This was and is carried out through the 22 "Palladium" Lodges which, according to various sources, can be traced back to the Grand Masonic Lodge in England. According to Coleman and many others, the Grandmasters of Masonry AND of Jesuitism (i.e. the Illuminati) are working together in this conspiracy. In many cases the individuals involved are both Jesuits AND Masonic initiates. Such was the case of Guiseppe Mazzini, who was a Jesuit-Mason, and a satanist-witch to boot, and was second-in-command to the Masonic "Pontiff" Albert Pike - whose rotting remains now lie beneath the "House of the Temple" in Washington D.C. (see Dr. Coleman's tapes: CONSPIRACY CULTS AND THE ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, and FREEMASONRY AND THE ONE WORLD CONSPIRACY).

Other works that may be very revealing along this line, as we indicated earlier, are the writings of former 33rd degree Mason and former Past Master of all Scottish-Rite Masonic bodies, the Rev. Jim Shaw. This is especially true with his book THE DEADLY DECEPTION (P.O. Box 884., Silver Springs, FL 32688). In this work Mr. Shaw exposes the blatant SERPENT worship secretly taking place within the Masonic HOUSE OF THE TEMPLE in Washington D.C. Mix this with the accounts of "Masonic" street-outlays built into Washington D.C. itself and accounts of tunnels beneath the city which connect many of the important Federal buildings and which allegedly extend to extreme depths

and distances, then you have a recipe for something very strange and sinister which is undermining our nations capitol. No wonder the Christian- Patriots within the American Republic have had to fight "the enemy within" for so long with so little apparent results from their efforts.

Concerning Bush's one-world policies, we will quote here from a few letters to the editor which appeared in various issues of the UTAH COUNTY JOURNAL, as confirmation of some of the statements which we have previously made. One letter, appearing in the April 30, 1991 issue of the U.C.J., stated:

"Editor: The April-May '91 issue of COMMON CAUSE reports that the first successful exploration for oil in Kuwait was done by the Zapata Oil Co., of which current President George Bush was a founder and director. The President's son, George W. Bush, is now the third largest insider stockholder in another off-shore oil drilling company located in Bahrain, 15 miles from Saudi Arabia. This is Harken Energy Corp., with its home base in Bedford, Texas.

"Does this information explain the Rambo-like "hurry up" war in Kuwait? Does it explain marked shifts in acceptance or castigation of Saddam Hussein? Does it offer an explanation for the terrible destruction of the Kuwait oil fields and Persian Gulf waters? Do these two leaders really have the welfare of their respective peoples at heart? I would give anything to read one of the history books on this war written 25-50 years hence. - Eugene J. Faux; Provo."

And in the Feb. 26, 1991 issue of the same publication: "Editor: In the Feb. 12 issue of the JOURNAL an obviously well-intentioned lady suggested that we pray for President Bush because he has 'awesome responsibilities.'

"He has, indeed, many awesome responsibilities: a responsibility to uphold and defend the U.S. Constitution; a responsibility to weed out those in our government who, by intent or neglect, work to undermine the Republican form of government given to us by our founding fathers; a responsibility to tell the American people the TRUTH about the incredible, rapidly escalating national debt and what the debt will mean to our children and our children's children 'unto the seventh generation' and beyond. He also has a responsibility to expose the hypocrisy of those who are working diligently to bring about a new constitutional convention, supposedly to propose one or two new amendments, while they already have entire new constitutions written and waiting. - Albert V. Burns; Spanish Fork."

Another letter which appeared in the UTAH COUNTY JOURNAL during the Bush-Iraq controversy, Mar. 5 1991 issue, stated: "Editor: Mrs. (Colleen D.) brought up a very good point about my criticism of George Bush and his New World Order agenda. Rightfully, as a leader of a nation, he might be considered exempt from censure for any mistakes that he might make through oversight or a lack of proper information. Unfortunately, this is far from the case with Bush.

"Sadly, the president is very cognizant of his actions and exactly where these actions are speedily leading us - to a world government ruled by elitist insiders. History can conclude nothing less than this result. For a complete analysis of Bush, his political history, and his leadership of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission, I enthusiastically recommend the new book on George Bush - THE ESTABLISHMENT MAN, available through The John Birch Society. Well documented, this book will put to rest any remaining praises for our chief executive.

"In fact, my critique of the executive is founded upon my patriotism, not turning against it. President Teddy Roosevelt stated: "Patriotism means to stand by the country. IT DOES NOT MEAN TO STAND BY THE PRESIDENT OR ANY OTHER PUBLIC OFFICIAL SAVE EXACTLY TO THE DEGREE IN WHICH HE HIMSELF STANDS BY THE COUNTRY. It is patriotic to support him insofar as he

efficiently serves the country. It is unpatriotic not to oppose him to the exact extent that by inefficiency or otherwise he fails in his duty to stand by the country." As Bush has repeatedly violated his oath to defend the Constitution, I will continue to patriotically reproach his intentions.

"As for being in the White House when Bush sent National Security Adviser Brant Scowcroft and Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleburger to Beijing immediately and secretly after the Tianamen Square massacre, no, I was not present when he made that call. That's why we have the press. The White House announced that such was the case on Dec. 18, 1989, to anyone listening. Such betrayal of freedom-fighters is par for the course when we look at Bush's policy toward other people seeking liberty, but receiving only his true objective: World despotism in his New World Order. - Bruce J. Martin."

In relation to the above concern of whether we should unquestioningly trust our elected (?) heads of state, it is interesting that of all the presidents which have been in the White House since the assassination of John F. Kennedy (which many allege was actually an Illuminati-inspired coup), EVERY SINGLE ONE OF THEM have been supportive of the one-world government movement as it is incarnate in the Council of Foreign relations and allied global organizations. Coincidence? vFinally, we have this letter from the September 18, 1990 issue of the same publication:

"Editor: In his September address to the nation, President Bush stated his five objectives for the massive deployment of U.S. troops. The fifth is the fundamental reason for this operation. As Mr. Bush stated himself, "The crisis in the Persian Gulf, as grave as it is, also offers a rare opportunity to move toward a historic period of cooperation. Out of these troubled times, our fifth objective - a new world order - can emerge... We are now in sight of a United Nations that performs as envisioned by its founders."

"The U.N. 'founders' included U.S. communist traitor, Alger Hiss, who was the acting secretary general of the conference in San Francisco in 1945. Hiss was accompanied by a contingent of U.S. communists and a swarm of Council on Foreign Relations members. The communists wanted world government by revolution and the others wanted it by way of socialism. In either case, these individuals did not want national sovereignty of the kind fought for by our founding fathers.

"The fundamental difference between a "new world order" under the United Nations and an independent United States are nowhere clearly indicated than in our DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE affirmation that "men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights." The UN's total exclusion of God means that rights do not come from God, (but) that they proceed from government, and government can and will take them away.

"Our country has suffered in the past from U.N. decisions and action. U.N. advocates gave away all the gains our fighting men bled and died for in Europe and Asia after World War II. We fought Korea and Vietnam under U.N. sanction and command with victory denied even though over 100,000 men lost their lives and hundreds of thousands were wounded (in addition to this, several sources allege that communist nationals working within the U.N. constantly betrayed U.S. positions and strategies to their allies in North Korea, and repeated this betrayal during the Vietnam conflict as well. It is a fact that the MAJORITY of the "United" Nations Secretary Generals have also been communist nationals - Branton). Nixon and Kissinger operating under "new world order" dictates gave South Vietnam to the communist enemy after our military fought so valiantly even with the treasonous restrictions imposed on them.

"Now, George Bush wants the men and women of our armed forces to die... for the new world order... George Bush's drive for a "new world order" is not worth ONE DROP of American blood. But blood

we shall have until we once again elect constitutionalists to office instead of one-worlders. - Mike Thomas; Pleasant Grove."

The January 26, 1990 issue of THE NEW FEDERALIST revealed even more about the Bush - one world connection. In his article, BUSH'S CHINA POLICY: SKULL AND BONES, Joseph Brewda writes:

"Jan 19 (EIRNS)--An obscure secret society known as "Skull and Bones" may have more to do with George Bush's obsessive support of Beijing's mass murderers than one may think.

"Skull and Bones is a secret fraternity at Yale University which is restricted to a mere fifteen student members per year. The society was formed in 1832 by General William Russell, whose shipping firm later dominated the U.S. side of the China opium trade. Yale University was founded by Eli Yale, who made his fortune working for the opium smuggling British East India Company.

"Skull and Bones became the recruiting grounds and preserve of the most important New England-centered families--families who also made their money in the opium trade. These families, whose sons regularly join Skull and Bones, include the little known, but powerful, Coffins, Sloanes, Tafts, Bundys, Paynes, Whitneys. They are a dominant element of the U.S. 'Eastern Establishment' to this day. The Bush family is one of a cluster of lower-level Establishment families controlled by these interests.

"What has this to do with Bush policy towards China--or for that matter, Bush's "War on Drugs"? (Note: the last television news reporter to ask Bush a critical question concerning the many narcotics agents who are complaining about how bad the "drug war" was going, was promptly fired from his job shortly after the press conference - Branton)

"George Bush, the first U.S. diplomatic representative to the People's Republic of China back in 1973, was a member of Skull and Bones. So were his father, brother, son, uncle, nephew, and several cousins. Winston Lord, the Reagan-Bush administration Ambassador to China was a member; so were his father and several other relatives. James Lilley, the current Ambassador to China, was a member of Skull and Bones, as was his brother. Except during the Carter administration, every U.S. Ambassador to Beijing since Kissinger's deal with Mao Zedong was a member of the same tiny Yale cult. A mere coincidence?

"MAO WAS A YALIE - Back in 1903, Yale Divinity School established a number of schools and hospitals throughout China that were collectively known as 'Yale in China.' It has since been shown that 'Yale in China' was an intelligence network whose purpose was to destroy the republican movement of Sun Yat-sen on behalf of the Anglo-American Establishment. The Anglo-American "Establishment" hated Sun, because he wanted to develop China. On the other hand, they loved the Chinese communists because they intended to keep China backward, and were committed to growing dope. One of 'Yale in China's' most important students was Mao Zedong.

"During World War II, 'Yale in China' was a primary instrument used by the U.S. Establishment and its Office of Strategic Services (OSS) to install the Maoists into power. 'Yale in China' was run by OSS operative Reuben Holden, the husband of Bush's cousin, and also a member of Skull and Bones.

"The Maoists made China into the world's largest opium producer. v""Yale in China' was also closely associated with the New York-based Union Theological Seminary, which has been a center for U.S. subversion of Asia (literal wolves in sheeps clothing - Branton). Every prominent radical leader operating in Korea today, for example, was trained at Union Theological. Union Theological was dominated for twenty years by Henry Sloane Coffin, a U.S. intelligence executive from the Sloane and

Coffin families. He was a Skull and Bones member as were a dozen of his relatives. v"Nor should it be forgotten that Averell Harriman, the former Ambassador to Moscow who did so much to build up the Soviet Union, was a member of Skull and Bones. Harriman was also a business partner of Prescott Bush, Sr., the father of Maoist enthusiast George Bush." vNote: This Skull and Bones - Communist connection is also confirmed by geopolitical and economics researchers such as Dr. Antony Sutton (Sutton's books may be obtained through THE PATRIOT REVIEW., 33836 SE Kelso Rd. #6., P.O. Box 596., Boring, OR 97099; OR via THE MIDNIGHT MESSENGER., P.O. Box 472., Altadens, CA 91001). Not only did the Skull and Bones (Western Illuminati) help to build up the Communist movement in China, but they gave considerable financial aid to the Soviet Union communists as well. According to Sutton, this power cult has for centuries been playing a "two ends against the middle" type of game, attempting to control America (the thesis) and Russia (the anti-thesis) and other countries or movements, carefully pitting them against each other at the lower levels in order to keep the populations of the world in a state of confusion and despair, to the point that they will - hopefully - resign themselves into accepting the New World Order "synthesis" as the only alternative to solve the very "problems" which THEY, the New World Order initiators, created in the first place! One startling, though documented, claim which Mr. Sutton makes is that the Nazi Movement was largely financed by the Skull and Bones - Illuminati as well.

This connection was recently described in a mailer describing Val Valerian's book MATRIX III (c/o Leading Edge Research., P.O. Box 481-MU58., Yelm, WASH 98597). Part of this mailer states:

"Interspaced with the material comes a host of data, supplementary material, interviews, and revealing information. The 'Final Scenario' is discussed relative to the New World Order and the plans for total economic control, a one-world religion, and the electronic mind control objectives, schools of thought, and research. MATRIX III brings out in detail how various families in the United States and Europe are also involved in a scenario which has as its main tenet the suppression and elimination of human beings on many levels - a scenario which includes worldwide traffic of drugs, vast laundering of drug money by national banks of several countries, and assassination and murder. These are the people who arranged and supported all the wars. There is discussion of the Bush family, and how Prescott Bush assisted the finance and management of the Nazi empire - the so-called Hitler project..."

Much of Valerian's writings are very well-documented and can be followed-up, yet the only criticism of his work which we have deals with the fact that, we believe, he has placed too much confidence in so-called "channeled" revelations as sources of information. We believe, based on past experience and research, that much of the information received through so-called "trance channels" should be discarded for several reasons:

- 1) Such information is often self-contradictory
- 2) Channeled revelations often contradict "revelations" received through other "channels"
- 3) There are supernatural beings inhabiting the aerial realm whose very purpose and "assignment" is to counterfeit "divine" revelation in order to spread propaganda, confusion or mislead the seeker from the truth. This is often, we have found, accomplished by offering the seeker a substantial amount of "truth" in order to uphold one strategic lie
- 4) Channeled information in most cases cannot be followed up by physical documentation or evidence
- 5) There are many indications that non-human beings, both supernatural and reptilian, are utilizing occult channels in order to carry out propaganda warfare against those who possess the truth. As we will see in later writings there is also much evidence that these alien beings have utilized witchcraft and occult movements (i.e. the serpent cults) since the earliest times in order to further their reptilian cause.

In relation to the Bush - Establishment - Serpent Cult - Reptilian connection, we will now quote from an article which was submitted by one of our researchers. This article, written by a Gerard Van der Leun, appeared in the Nov. 1990 issue of Penthouse Magazine:

"IS GEORGE BUSH AT THE CENTER OF THE GREATEST AND MOST SECRET PLOT EVER LAUNCHED AGAINST MANKIND?

"Dear Reader: It is a well-known fact that:

"1) The government has approved and entered into a secret treaty with an alien nation.

"2) The government, with this treaty, has traded human lives and property (in the form of livestock and land) for alien technology.

"3) The government has murdered, incarcerated, forcibly relocated, brainwashed, coerced, drugged, harassed, and otherwise interfered unlawfully in the lives of patriots, including a president of the United States, who have attempted to expose this murder and treason.

"4) In pursuit of bringing all those responsible for these acts to justice, the following are hereby charged with conspiracy, murder, and treason: the Trilateral Commission; the President; the Vice-President; the director of Central Intelligence; certain other members of the CIA; the director of the National Security Agency; members of the Cabinet; the Joint Chiefs of Staff; the director of the Senior Interagency Group (SIG); the national security adviser to the President; and the Navy Department which has field operation control of all alien- connected projects. It is expected that many others who have taken part in the joint government and alien conspiracy will also be charged with conspiracy, murder, and treason. This list will include all those who served in the aforementioned positions from 1953 up to and including the present administration. (Note: Since many of these individuals are merely "following the orders" of the elite insider groups who are ultimately controlled by the Jesuit-Masons; the GRANDMASTERS of Jesuit-Masonry, the inner Illuminati or Serpent Cult, should be indicted as the major traitors against the human race. Many of these Jesuit-Mason leaders are members of the ancient generational families who have controlled the drug trade, manipulated wars and revolutions in their favor, and have infiltrated the economic institutions of the world. They have no fear of divine retribution because they believe in no god other than themselves - Branton)

"5.) We call for the impeachment of the president of the United States, George Bush. As president and C.E.O. of Zapata Oil, Mr. Bush organized and has headed the narcotics-smuggling conspiracy since its beginning. The off-shore oil platforms of Zapata Oil were used as staging areas from which drugs were moved into these United States without passing through Customs or undergoing inspection of any kind. We firmly believe that George Bush now heads this shadow government that controls the alien technology, the military-industrial complex, and thus the nation. The fact that he is now the president of these United States of America makes George Bush the most powerful and dangerous criminal in the history of the world."

Note: Where does all this ill-gained money go? According to many sources, much of this as well as the multi-billions in "Black Budget" monies provided by the taxpayers pours into the insiders' relentless and secret efforts to construct underground as well as off-planet (Moon, Mars, etc.) places of refuge where the secret government members and their families will escape to in the event of a global manmade or natural catastrophe. How thoughtful of us "mere mortals" to give our wealth and even our very lives just so that the "immortal elite" can survive to usher in a "New Age" on planet earth... This reminds us of something the 33rd degree Mason/O.T.O. Grandmaster Dennis Brunnell said: That the

creator of the James Bond movie "Moonraker" had inside knowledge of the secret government's end-time plan, and thought that it would make a great movie. But as they say, Truth is even stranger than fiction.

The modern secret societies which are being manipulated by the infernal reptilian races are apparently extensions of more ancient societies who were also manipulated and influenced by these subterranean creatures. Several ancient races in fact believed in the existence of an "underworld" inhabited by serpent-like beings possessed with supernatural powers. Many of these mis-guided souls even worshipped these creatures, not so much out of adoration, but more out of fear or terror. Human sacrifices were even offered in an attempt to appease the destructive influence of these "demon gods", and temples and shrines were often built over or near caverns which were regarded by these superstitious people to be openings to this nether world.

One such shrine is located several miles southeast of Oaxaco, Mexico among some very ancient ruins. Among these ruins lies the ancient temple of "Mitla". Various accounts allege that in ancient times this temple descended deep underground into a basement, a sub-basement, and an ultra-sub-basement level. Within this third sub-level a large stone door was said to have concealed subterranean recesses beyond. According to the late subsurface researcher Charles A. Marcoux, as well as the anonymous U.S. Intelligence worker "Commander X", and others, the native Indians of the area centuries ago used to sacrifice humans to the underworld "gods" that were believed to exist within the dark caverns beyond the stone door. These victims were allegedly thrown into these dark chambers alive and were never seen again. Some centuries ago some priests arrived in this area of southeastern Mexico and commenced to explore the ruins, including the ancient Temple of Mitla.

They managed to pry open the door in the third basement level and entered the underground chambers beyond. Torches in hand, they continued deep into what seemed to be an endless subterranean concourse leading in the direction of a distant mountain range. After penetrating a considerable distance they became fearful as they noticed serpents slithering among the rocks off in the darkness, they would see strange shapes and shadows among the ancient stone pillars which lined the concourse, eerie noises and winds began to blow through the large passage, and as they were overcome with a general feeling of fear and dread. Convinced that they were on the outskirts of Hades itself they made a hasty retreat, after which the Priests sealed the door and ordered the natives to fill-in all three basement levels with rock and earth, completely concealing all evidence of the subterranean connection.

Another such account involves the ancient Greek "Temple of Apollo", in Hierapolis (now Pamukkale), Turkey. This city was once part of the ancient Grecian empire, which covered an extensive area in and around the Mediterranean sea. One article which appeared in the January, 1989 issue of OMNI Magazine, referred to strange disappearances which had taken place in a cavern adjacent to this now broken-down temple. The article quoted from the writings of the ancient Greek philosopher "Strabe" (who lived between 63 B.C. and 24 A.D.), to the effect that animals would often enter the cave and never return. Also MANY PEOPLE throughout history who went past the mouth of the cave never returned. The article also quoted one Sheldon Aaronson, a professor of microbiology at Queens College, N.Y., who told OMNI that several Australian students had entered the cave and disappeared just a few days before his visit in 1987. Sheldon stated: "The Turkish government put iron bars over the opening to prevent other people from ever going in. As far as we knew, the Australians were never seen again." According to the article, the Greeks believed that the cavern was an opening into the "land of the dead ruled by the gods of the underworld."

As for the possibility of an underground subterranean "world", science tells us that the lowest depths of the earth (upper and lower mantles) contain temperature and pressure extremes so great that physical life could not possibly exist there. Some however believe that there is evidence for the existence of a

vast global network of geothermal and hydrothermal cavities, somehow connected to the ancient deluge wherein the "...fountains of the great deep were broken up". This allegedly occurred as magma-heated stratas of subterranean water-filled caverns (brought to enormous pressures by an expanding and over-heated mantle) suddenly burst through the crust (Gen. 7:11) like a tremendously large exploding pressure boiler. Some claim that the underlying basaltic rock layers within these gigantic global aqua-systems were dissolved into these global subterranean reservoirs as their temperatures and pressures increased. Afterwards these vast amounts of water exploded to the surface, thus explaining why the oceans now contain large percentages of "salt". These underlying chambers, many of which collapsed yet many of which remained intact, are believed to exist throughout the moho and crustal regions of the planet, just above the upper mantle.

If evidence of ancient sunken continents ever becomes irrefutable, then such a theory would explain why whole island- continents may have collapsed. Such a cataclysm may have resulted from the possible fact that huge underground chambers, no longer supported by these subterranean waters, suddenly caved- in on themselves. Other higher-level cavities created through seismic activity may also exist, cavities which may dwarf the Flint Ridge-Mammoth Caves of Kentucky or New Mexico's Carlsbad-Lechuguilla cavern system. It is suggested that THESE may contain conditions sufficient to support physical life (i.e. air, water, subterranean flora and fauna, and perhaps even electromagnetically-induced illumination diffused throughout the underground "atmosphere" through a phenomena somewhat similar to the effect produced by the Aurora Borealis or "Northern Lights").

As we've said, there are literally hundreds of accounts which seem to support each other (we will attempt to describe as many of these as we can in future documents), suggesting that the above scenario or theory of a subterranean realm is a correct one. These accounts also suggest that antediluvian "Adamic" races, sometime before their destruction, possessed the ability to construct and excavate vast systems of underground tunnels connecting many of these natural cavities. Scientific discoveries including "ooparts" (out-of-place-artifacts) also prove that the pre or ante-diluvians were much more intelligence and scientifically-advanced than most think, although of course many accounts state that this intelligence became corrupted, leading in part to their own destruction. Theologically speaking, the Bible indicates that the Adamic races achieved complex forms of scientific invention only a relatively few generations after man was established on this planet. For instance, Genesis 4:22 indicates that by the time of Tubal-cain, 7th generation AFTER Adam, complex iron and metalwork, including no doubt increasingly complex forms of weaponry, were being produced. When we take into account the long life-span of these ancients, which was on the average of 500 years or more (Gen. chapt. 5) and the time-span between Adam and Noah, and compare this with the fact that modern man himself has gone from the horse-and-buggy to interplanetary travel in LESS THAN 100 years, then such a possibility seems even more apparent. Also, Adam was no doubt formed by the Creator as a perfect "prototype" human being. Of course he would have to be very intelligence in order to carry out the purposes which the Creator charged to him - i.e. to name and identify all of the animals and trees, subdue the planet and become it's guardian, care for his wife and so on.

As we've indicated, after mankind's fateful encounter with the serpent race and our progenitor's unfortunate response to the subversive strategies of the Reptilians, man lost much of the original supernatural dominion which he possessed over the earth and over the (by that time self-corrupted) serpent race. The war between the humans and the saurians had begun, and according to many sources (many of which, as we've said, we will describe later on) man was forced to defend himself from these reptilian predators. Some sources believe that this was one of the major reasons why the Adamic race initially began, when the technology was developed to do so, to build the ancient subterranean systems. In these they would apparently be safe from the saurian predators as well as from other human races with whom they might have been in conflict. The serpent race won this battle however in that they were able, through manipulation, to turn these antediluvian human races against themselves to the point

of almost complete destruction. At this point we will quote from one of the many sources describing encounters with what may very well be a remnant of this antediluvian "tunnel" network.

The following account was given in a letter which was submitted to AMAZING STORIES science fiction/science fact magazine, Dec. 1946 issue, p. 162. The letter was from a George A. Lehew of (at the time) 1918 W. Newport Ave., Chicago, ILL. Lehew wrote:

"Sirs... I have been a reader of AMAZING STORIES for a very long time... I too, know of one of these entrances into the world below. It is about fifty miles south of Pittsburgh, Pa., in the first range of the Allegheny Mountains. My experiment with the caves have been only partial explorations, consisting of traveling about a mile and a quarter down into the cave itself, and returning. The cave IS VENTILATED from below, and stays at a constant 50 degrees no matter what the outside temperature may be. It is a series of rooms or galleries with narrow passages from one to another. In about the sixth room down, there is a large tree trunk which could not have come from the surface as the stratosphere (sic) is almost completely free from local fault; and it could never have come DOWN through the openings in the cave itself as they were small at the top, and kept getting progressively larger as they got deeper.

"I traveled down as long as I could find comparatively easy travel--about 45 degree descent all the way--and finally came to what I thought must be the end of the cave, for I could see no more openings into rooms, but on closer examination found instead a bore, about six feet across, straight down into solid rock. I turned my flash downward and could see that it must have gone straight down for at least a hundred feet, the sides were perfectly smooth, and the shaft, or bore, in a perfect round--no apparent irregularities anywhere--I had no way of descending any further, so I retraced my steps back up through the different rooms to the top of the mountain where the cave opens into this world. I made discreet inquiries of several old timers in that region, and found that in 1915, or about that year, six surveyors took gear and equipment, and spent a month in exploration of the cave, going 18 miles from the entrance, and down almost five miles below sea level. I have never gone back, but I hope to some day in the future, with escort, equipment, and supplies. I'd certainly love to see the machine that made that bore! If you have any information on other caves in that area, let me know--they too may tie in with this one, though if they do, their connections are very deep. Also, if you can, please describe the equipment that made that vertical shaft. Oh, yes, one more interesting item--the surveyors in their exploration of the cave, distinctly heard the rumble of MACHINERY--but their calculations proved they were nowhere near a large city (surface), and they were too deep for surface noises otherwise. What is the answer?"

Another account dealing with subsurface phenomena and creatures appeared in the June, 1945 issue of AMAZING STORIES, in a letter submitted to that magazine by Jerry LaPriore (at the time) of 2024 Pleasant St., Fall River, Mass. The letter stated:

"You asked for stories that might relate to... the caves. My mother was told this story by an old man who said it was true as truth itself: This man and a friend were hunting, agreeing this time to go to a portion of the wood's to which they did not normally go. They saw a deer and gave chase. It jumped through a clump of bushes and they followed--to find themselves unaccountably in the strangest surroundings. They were in a huge cavern that had numerous passageways leading from it. Before them was a monster-like man they thought was the Devil himself. The monster stared, and the two men stared back. One of them fainted from fear, and the man who told my mother the story dragged the

other away in panic, and as he did so, found himself just as mysteriously in the forest again. The old man's friend died a week later as a result of the shock he had suffered. The old man tried later to find the cave again, but failed. I know this story is true because my mother does not tell fairy tales and because she believes it."

The previous letters appeared in the wake of the so-called "Shaver Mystery" which occupied the pages of AMAZING STORIES Magazine throughout the years 1945-1950. The "mystery" was based on the writings of a welder by the name of Richard S. Shaver, who had written several admittedly science fact-fiction stories after his initial manuscript A WARNING TO FUTURE MAN (which was re-written into "science fiction" format by A.S. editor Ray Palmer) originally appeared in AMAZING STORIES. These stories dealt with an underground world inhabited by human-like people called "Tero's" and their mortal enemies - grotesque, inhuman creatures called "Dero's". Both of these "races" allegedly had access to ancient "recovered" technologies including a machine which supposedly projected encephalographic thought-waves via rays electronically over long distances. Richard Shaver claimed to have visited this subterranean realm only once physically - entering via row-boat through a shore-side cave hidden in a bay somewhere east of Washington D.C. Incidentally, as we've indicated elsewhere, there are accounts which allege that an entire system of ancient "Atlantean" tunnels with extremely hard, glazed linings have been discovered beneath the D.C. area, and that these ultimately lead to an ancient "Atlantean" subterranean complex which some say was in ancient times, and is still now, known as "NOD" - could this be a reference to the descendants of Cain? - see: Gen. 4:13-16 and also the book "WEIRD AMERICA", by Jim Branden., (E.P. Dutton & Co., N.Y. 1978). Shaver claims that while visiting his "Tero" friends in their underground city they were suddenly and without warning attacked by a group of several "Dero" who wielded beam-like weapons, yet Shaver himself for reasons unknown was spared. After the attackers left, and after he realized that all of his "friends" in the underground city were dead, Shaver allegedly then left the subterranean realm the way he came and never physically returned. This was the only physical and tangible encounter Shaver claimed to have had.

After this, he says, the "inspiration" for his stories came in the form of messages received from these "thought-projection" machines. His stories, however, became much more confused and occult after this, and even anti-Christian in nature. Although we certainly do not doubt Shaver's former sincerity (he passed away in the mid-1970's) nor his intentions, from various indications we must make the definite conclusion that the "voices" which he heard thereafter did not originate from the "tero's" utilizing thought-projection machines but actually from sources far more infernal, and perhaps reptilian, in nature - which were in fact masquerading as "Tero's". In other words - not denying Shaver's original encounter - the powers of darkness, we believe, began manipulating Shaver in order to spread confusion and disinformation about this underground realm and its inhabitants, the reality of which (if we are to believe certain sources referred to earlier in these reports) was beginning to become known by certain groups on the surface such as secret societies, deep-level government agencies, and people such as George A. Lehw, Jerry LaPriore, and hundreds of others who were having physical encounters or knew of physical encounters with the outskirts of this "nether" world. Could this have been the reason that "they" spared Shaver? Is it possible that they cunningly intended to use someone to spread false information about the subterranean regions when in fact that person actually believed in the "information" he was receiving?

We in all fairness must state that Shaver accuses RAYMOND A. PALMER of taking his writings such as the original "A WARNING TO FUTURE MAN" (describing an imminent invasion of the surface by a malevolent subterranean race) and "rewriting" it in the form of the novelette "I REMEMBER LEMURIA".

Shaver alleges that Palmer took his writings and expanded them into a science-fiction-occult format so that the original essay would be acceptable to his science-fiction audience and gain wider exposure. If this was the case then Palmer and Shaver's plan may have backfired since many mis-led souls, aware of the basic truths of the cavern world, began flocking to AMAZING STORIES, believing every word of Shaver's re-written stories. Even though Shaver was apparently convinced that the stories he received via mental projection or the so-called "thought-machines" were true, they nevertheless contained many occult, confused and contradictory ideas even before he sent them on the Palmer.

However Palmer must also be implicated in this if Shaver is correct in his allegations that Palmer "occultized" his writings even more, and that Palmer also added the idea that the stories were based on "racial memories", among several other alterations. Perhaps Palmer was the one most responsible for squandering what might have potentially been a singular opportunity to educate the masses about the underground realm and the activities taking place there, and the affect some of that activity had upon the every-day lives of surface humanity. How much of the present travesty taking place in the government-alien scenario might have been avoided if the uncorrupted TRUTH were known in the 1940's when the "Shaver Mystery" was hitting the news-stands and molding the thinking of literally tens of thousands of AMAZING STORIES readers? The very methods used by Shaver and Palmer to "warn" the human race about this subject to some extent did just the opposite and brought ridicule on the whole field of "paraspeleological" research. Many of Palmer's obviously fictionalized and implausible "additions" to Shaver's writings, originally intended to make the subject "palatable" to the mass readership, may have in fact had an adverse affect.

If then Shaver was being used as an unwitting "disinformation agent", then why would these powers of darkness - the serpent races and their demonic allies - wish to hide the truth concerning, if not the very existence of, such a nether region from surface society? We believe that the reasons are obvious. Although not all, much of this nether "world" is being used by the "infernals" as a base of operations in their ages-old "Cosmic Conspiracy" or conflict with the Creator and the souls- conscience of mankind. The less we on the surface know about their existence and activities, the better it will be for their hellish cause.

Shaver and Palmer as we said may have been unknowing pawns who were being used to not only spread disinformation but also to bring others under the supernatural influence of these dark powers by encouraging the readers to attempt to establish "thought-contact" with these underground races by means which have in the past been attributed to witchcraft and the occult.

Many of the researchers involved in compiling these files personally know of several people who have had their lives all but destroyed by taking "their" advice and, via occult methods, have attempted to contact these underworld beings via psychic or telepathic means. And after having done so have become oppressed, tormented or even possessed by beings who are absolutely malignant in nature and insensitive to humanities welfare. Also, mental illness, schizophrenia, and even suicide is not unheard of among those who have decided through occult or witchcraft-related means to open up their spirits to any or all parapsychical beings which may be inhabiting the ether around them, in hopes of tapping-in to some benevolent subterranean beings' thought-beam.

We will state here that if anyone is seeking to make their life easier by joining up with an advanced race of technological beings, whether subterrestrial or extraterrestrial, they will be disappointed, as there is no single place in the universe outside of Eternal Paradise itself where one will be completely free from the relentless attacks of the powers of darkness and their insatiable attempts to devour life and vitality wherever they may find it.

This is something any society has to deal with, no matter how technologically sophisticated they may be. Physical technology cannot solve non-physical or spiritual problems. Palmer's deeply occult philosophies are evidenced by the fact that he went on to create FATE and SEARCH magazine(s) which, although occasionally providing some useful information, nevertheless propounded the "virtues" of witchcraft, spiritism and the occult. Our Creator was not being insensitively strict when He warned us to stay away from dealings with the occult or the supernatural outside of his protection. He gave this command for our own good, so that we would not end up as the degenerate spiritual slaves to infernal creatures that are ever seeking to gain control of our spiritual nature.

In Deuteronomy chapter 18: vs. 10-11 we read:

"There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire (child or human sacrifice), or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch.

"Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer."

In spite of the Shaver - Palmer controversy, there actually have been other accounts which have described alleged PHYSICAL encounters with the underground realm, as well as with beings known as the "dero" and the "tero". It is uncertain whether Shaver intended to describe the "dero" as a runaway race of antediluvian, perhaps infernally controlled, self-perpetuating androids; or as non-human reptilian beings; or as a race of mind- controlled human sorcerers. All three groups have apparently come under the term "dero" in Shaver's stories (and the accounts concerning them which have been related by others), possibly due to the confusion resulting from the source from which Shaver received many of his alleged "revelations" as well as Palmer's own occult and science-fictionalized installments. Perhaps the term "dero" was meant to denote a more general de-generate state of being, rather than a particular entity!?

One account, for instance, which appeared in an early issue of CAVEAT EMPTOR magazine (P.O. Box 4553., Metuchen, NJ 08820- 4533), concerned a physical encounter with a HUMAN subterranean race. The account was related by an individual whose girlfriend 'Laressa' phoned him one night. She was quite shaken up and in tears, and told him that a friend of hers at school had invited her to go for a ride with her out into the countryside. This girl friend was somewhat strange, and a loner and would often disappear and be away from school for days or even weeks at a time. As they were driving in the countryside, according to 'Laressa', this girl drove the car right towards a hill and before she knew what was happening the hill opened up into an underground 'road' and they eventually found themselves right in the middle of an underground city. She went on to say that the city was used by the 'D-Forces', a human group who used the symbol of a 'wolf' (on jewelry, etc.), and who were in conflict with another human group called the 'T-Forces'. Both, she learned, possessed 'UFO' type craft, and the T-Forces were less powerful but were growing stronger day by day. This might tie-in with Shaver's "Dero's" and "Tero's".

Several years ago a man by the name of Steve Brodie claimed to have been abducted into an underground base in Arizona and later found himself walking the streets of New York City six months later with little or no memory of where he had been. Brodie told his story to researcher John J. Robinson, who related it on Long John Nebel's W.O.R. radio show in New York City. Before Brodie mysteriously disappeared again he had told Robinson that he had the feeling he was 'being watched'. His only recollection of the abduction was of being in a dungeon-like cavern in a cage-like enclosure with other humans who had told him that their captors (who wore dark, hooded capes) were known as

the 'dero'. This name comes up again and again, but whether it refers to sorcerers, sauroids or synthetic beings is any ones guess.

Perhaps as we've suggested all three are involved!? There have nevertheless been reports of 'possible' reptilian hominoids posing as human-like beings, such as the 'alien' described on p. 109 of John Keel's book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES':

"I am an amateur herpetologist and once kept three-fanged cobras in my New York apartment... until my concerned neighbors squealed to the Board of Health. SOME OF THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE ENTITIES IMPRESSED ME AS RESEMBLING SOME KIND OF REPTILE RATHER THAN HUMAN MAMMALS. I didn't mention the reptile notion to anyone. But on July 24, Lia (an alleged alien tied-in with the Men In Black) visited Jane (a contactee) and refused to talk about anything but eggs. She took some eggs from Jane's refrigerator and sucked out the contents like a reptile! Jane was perplexed by this exhibition and called me soon afterward."

And on pp. 176-177 of Signet's 1975 paperback edition of 'MOTHMEN', in reference to this same 'contactee' Keel states: "...Meanwhile, Jane's phantom friends were visiting her daily and helpfully giving her surprising information about my own 'secret' investigations. My interview with the Christiansens of Cape May, and the details of their pill-popping visitor, Tiny, was then known only to a few trusted people like Ivan Sanderson. But on June 12, Mr. Apol and his friends (the being that called itself 'Lia', referred to above, apparently being from this same group - Branton) visited Jane when she was alone in her house and asked for water so they could take some pills. Then they presented her with three of the same pills, told her to take one at that moment, and to take one other in two days. The third pill, they said, was for her to analyze to assure herself it was harmless. They undoubtedly knew she would turn it over to me. Two hours after she took the first pill she came down with a blinding headache, her eyes became bloodshot, and her vision in her right eye was affected. When her parents came home they expressed concern because her eyes were glassy and her right eye seemed to have a cast. The sample pill proved to be a SULFA DRUG normally prescribed for infections of the urinary tract..." The possible significance of the "Sulfa" drugs will become apparent later on in these 'Files'.

Theodore Illion, in his book 'DARKNESS OVER TIBET', the inhabitants of an underground city beneath Tibet which the author claimed to have stumbled on. This underground community was allegedly ruled over by a powerful sorcerer who was part of an international secret society and who kept the inhabitants, many of whom were people who had 'disappeared' from the world above, under complete mind control to the point that they lacked any personality, their eyes were vacant and empty, and their lives were emotionless and drone-like, much like an ant colony. Or in other words, much like certain 'MIB'-like beings who have been encountered by UFO witnesses. This sorcerer was allegedly in contact with an infernal (reptilian?) race via a 'bottomless shaft' which descended through the city itself. Keep in mind the 'drone-like' aspect of certain people tied-in with alien activity, as it is a common threat than can be found in other caves involving UFO's, Conspiracies and Caverns.

These two accounts (Illion's and especially "Laressa's" account as given in CAVEAT EMPTOR) tend to confirm that two opposing (?) beliefs somewhat similar to the conflict between socialism on the left and fascism on the right, have caused a great deal of conflict between many HUMAN inhabitants of these nether regions. When we consider that socialism and fascism are apparently being manipulated by the same source, i.e. the Illuminati (which in turn as we've seen is ultimately controlled by the serpent race) in order to turn humanity against itself so they can more readily be kept under subjection and

control; then is it possible that a similar scenario is taking place in human civilizations beneath the surface of this planet? There is evidence that the Illuminati is not only aware of the existence of these subsurface communities (for instance the subterranean connection apparently existing beneath the Masonic U.S. headquarters of the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite located in the "House of the Temple" within Washington D.C.) but is in

cosmic conflict 04

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 04

The War In Heaven

The following historical scenario is a revolutionary one which, we acknowledge, contradicts "traditional" historical thought in many ways. We only ask the reader to carefully weigh the information and make their own determination as to its accuracy and historical reliability. The reader must be the one to decide how to fit the following information into their own frame of reference.

Many researchers have written of the possibility that life on this planet began with "ancient astronauts" from other stars or other galaxies who colonized this planet untold thousands of years ago. However, there is another possibility which has not received the attention which it deserves, possibly because of the vain belief held by many modern scientists that they are the "be all and end all" of technological understanding whereas human civilizations on this planet is concerned. Therefore, some of these believe themselves to be the first and only civilization on this planet to have developed sophisticated sciences, or to have landed manned craft on the moon, Mars, and regions beyond. Many scientists will dismiss the notion that ancient civilizations could have developed aerospace travel capable of propelling them towards the stars. But, are their presuppositions justified?

Theologically speaking, it is only logical that a Divine initiator of all things would choose to "plant" the seed of life at one particular point in the universe, and from there carefully nurture and observe that life reproduce from this central point of genesis, in essence working out "The Plan" in that particular part of the Universe before allowing that life to spread too far out into other regions of the Cosmos. Since man possesses free agency the success or failure of "The Plan" would to some extent be up to them.

In spite of various theories which have been presented, there is no solid evidence that man "evolved" from apes (which in turn supposedly evolved from small mammals which supposedly gained their sophisticated computer-like "programmed" genetic makeup from almost invisible sea urchins. Actually, a recent poll(1990's) revealed that only 9 percent of the population of the United States atheistically rejects the possibility of an All-Powerful Creator who established all things and guides the universe in it's evolution or course (These same 9 percent happen to include many of the very same "inner elite" who manipulate the mass media to their own ends and lie about the true facts and figures. For years they have been telling us that "most" people reject the Creation Sciences view of history. In this way they try to manipulate public opinion, and to a great degree they have succeeded).

All anthropological evidence and discoveries of the so-called remains of alleged "ape-men" have been dubious at best (for confirmation of this refer to the writings of Jack T. Chick on "evolution", which can be obtained from: Chick Publications., P.O. Box 662., Chino, CA 91719).

The indications seem to suggest that instead of "evolving" from a lower life-form the complex human form instead "de-evolved" from a more perfect form over the millennia. There are in fact many indications that some ancient human societies were as advanced scientifically as is our own and, in some cases, even more so. As King Solomon once said: "There is no new thing under the sun."

Most have heard the legend of the ancient antediluvian society known as "Atlantis", who were said to have stumbled onto the secret of manipulating the electromagnetic fields of the earth via crystal-based technologies, and as a result of their war-like nature they misused these underlying natural forces and

brought destruction upon themselves in the process (combined with the Divine judgement of Almighty God). As a result of this, according to certain sources, they loosed "electromagnetic fallout" in different areas, such as the Bermuda Triangle for instance, which is still causing havoc and destruction thousands of years later. These legends of an ancient cataclysm coincide with Biblical references to the great "Deluge" which devastated the earth, probably as a result of megatons of underlying global water strata which suddenly burst through the surface of the earth after being brought to incredible pressures by an expanding, over-heated mantle.

When "all the fountains of the great deep" were broken up (Genesis ch. 7, v. 11) and the subterranean aqua-stratum were emptied, it is not too difficult to imagine how this could have resulted in the collapse of whole continents into the unsupported chambers below, nearly obliterating any sign that such a civilization had ever existed. But evidence for this lost antediluvian civilization does exist. HALLEY'S BIBLE HANDBOOK (see: pp. 77-79) presents some very interesting archaeological discoveries, made during excavations of ancient cities in the Middle East:

"...An actual Layer of Mud, evidently deposited by the Flood, has been found in three separate places: Ur, which is 12 miles from the traditional site of the Garden of Eden; at Fara, traditional home of Noah, 60 miles further up river; and at Kish, a suburb of Babylon, 100 miles still further up river; and, possibly, also a fourth place, Nineveh, 300 miles still further up the river. At Ur, city of Abraham, the Joint Expedition of the University Museum of Pennsylvania and the British Museum, under the leadership of Dr. C. L. Woolley, found (in 1929) near the bottom of the Ur mounds, underneath several strata of human occupation, a great bed of solid water-laid clay 8 feet thick without admixture of human relic, with yet the ruins of another city buried beneath it. Dr. Woolley said that 8 feet of sediment implied a very great depth and a long period of water, that it could not have been put there by any ordinary overflow of the rivers, but only by such vast inundation as the Biblical Flood. The civilization underneath the flood layer was so different from that above it that it indicated to Dr. Woolley 'a sudden and terrific break in the continuity of history'" (see: Woolley's UR OF THE CHALDEES).

"...The Field Museum-Oxford University Joint Expedition, under the direction of Dr. Stephen Langdon, found (in 1928-29) a bed of clean water-laid clay, in the lower strata of the ruins of Kish, 5 feet thick, indicating a flood of vast proportions... It contained no objects of any kind. Underneath it the relics represented an entirely different type of culture. Among the relics found was a four-wheeled Chariot, the wheels made of wood and copper nails, with the skeletons of the animals that drew it (see: "Field Museum-Oxford University Expedition to Kish," by Henry Field, Leaflet 28).

"Fara (Shuruppak, Sukkurra), home of the Babylonian Noah, about half way between Babylon and Ur. Once on the Euphrates, now 40 miles to the east, a low lying group of mounds, beaten by the sands of the desert. Excavated (in 1931), by Dr. Eric Schmidt, of the University Museum of Pennsylvania. He found the remains of three cities: the top one, contemporaneous with the 3rd Ur dynasty; the middle city, Early Sumarian; and the bottom city, Pre-Flood."

Ancient artifacts discovered imbedded in solid rock, as well as artifacts found on the ocean floor, give evidence to the fact that our ancient ancestors were FAR more intelligent in the scientific realm than we give them credit for. Yves Naud, in his book "UFO'S AND EXTRATERRESTRIALS IN HISTORY" (Forni Publishers, Geneva, Switzerland, 1978) describes one such artifact: "In 1900, sponge divers near Antikythera (Greece), found rusty fragments of a metallic apparatus on the sea floor. Scientists at first thought that they were remnants of an astrolabe dating from 65 B.C. In 1959, the English scientist, Solla Price, made a discovery which astounded the professional world when he published it in the NATURAL HISTORY review of March 1962:

"It appears that this object is really a computer which can determine and describe the movements of the sun, of the moon, and probably of the planets."

"This modern expert felt extremely humble and could only pay homage to the high science of our ancestors, although the homage was tinged with fear.

"It is quite frightening," he wrote in SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN (June, 1959), 'to learn that, shortly before their great civilization crumbled, THE ANCIENT GREEKS had come as close as this to our time, not only in terms of their thinking, but also in their scientific technology.'"

There are many indications that the pre-deluvians utilized extensive subterranean recesses for various purposes such as mining, military defense, religious ceremonies and even as permanent abodes. According to some indications their technology was so advanced that at one point they developed a method of detecting vast underground cavities and also the ability to connect these artificially through some "thermos" excavation process. Perhaps this would explain the strange artifact which was described in Peter Kolosimo's book "TIMELESS EARTH" (Garntestone Press, London. 1973).

The account concerns an ancient artificial shaft, apparently constructed by a forgotten race, which was discovered in the Azerbaijan region of southwest Russia. The shaft was perfectly circular, and smooth as if the walls had been fused by some process into a hard, glass-like substance around it's circumference. The most amazing thing about the shaft was that its walls seemed to give off a faint greenish phosphorescent glow. The shaft was allegedly explored and found to lead to an immense system of tunnels which led in the general direction of the Caucus mountain range, where it was later discovered that the system opened out at several points among the craggy mountain peaks. We must assume that much of what was discovered in subsequent explorations has been kept secret.

There are several indications that in post-deluvian times many of these subterranean recesses were later re-discovered by humans AS WELL AS by "alien-sauroid" predatory beings as well (i.e. the saurian-grays and other mutations of the serpent race). Both groups began to study and attempt to unlock the secrets of the ancient mechanisms left by the antediluvians, which still existed in these long-abandoned sub-chambers. Since the antediluvians could not have anticipated the devastating cataclysm which overtook them, most of them perished, including those in the underground installations. The tunnels and caverns which were not shattered by the earth's convulsions or filled with poisonous subterranean gases, were apparently flooded-out. It was only after hundreds of years under water that many of these apparently became enterable once again. In future "files" we will include several documented accounts suggesting that the antediluvian-subterranean connection does exist, and that the ancients chose to explore "inner space" as a first priority before attempting extraterrestrial travel. It appears that the cataclysm came upon them just as they were attempting to set their sights on the stars.

Within the first millennia after the "deluge" surviving human and "alien-reptilian" beings reproduced and re-populated the planet. During this period of time both groups attempted to utilize the ancient technologies discovered in the subterranean recesses to their own advantage. Many subsurface colonies (both human and saurian) were established, and conflict apparently continued on both sides. Horrible battles between the humans and their ancient reptilian adversaries were fought in the bowels of the earth. Corrupted accounts of these conflicts made their way to the surface in the form of stories of alleged battles between the "teros" and "deros", and other legends of underground conflicts, such as humans fighting dragon-like creatures in underground lairs, etc.

The overt attacks carried out by the saurians in the subterranean "world" (not to be confused with "Hades", which is a series of huge cavities near the center of the earth, extremely hot, and void of air, water or any other life-sustaining substance) could not work against those in the open surface realm, who held the "upper ground" to some extent over the reptilians. Many humans however were abducted from the surface. The majority of the alien-reptilian attacks against the surface world were of necessity of a much more subtle nature, and involved occult manipulation of certain individuals or secret societies... Those humans who came under the occult "spell" of the serpent race became known as the ancient "serpent cults."

We should remember that although the saurian-grays, etc., have often appeared to pass themselves off as "benevolent" beings (no doubt a type of propaganda or psychological "bait" to trap the unsuspecting), there is much evidence that these reptilian creatures -- despite their psychological manipulations orchestrated to get people to worship, submit or surrender themselves to their control -- are actually imperialist-minded predators. In keeping with their "soulless" and deceitful nature we must assume that the statements which follow, to the effect that this is "their" planet and therefore "they" are the masters of it, is just one more example of their manifold forms of deception and propaganda.

Since these creatures have no soul and no conscience, it is second nature for them to use extreme depths of deceit in order to spread their influence and control. It is to them the "logical" thing to do. Therefore the act of making "treaties" with humans who are oblivious to the true nature of the reptilians, for the sole purpose of causing them to let down their guard in order to gain a foothold in human society, is second nature to them. The following statement appeared in a letter from "Thomas C." to researcher "Jason Bishop". Thomas was a former Dulce Base security officer who became aware of the satanic abuses and deception by which human workers in the facility were being kept in subjection to the alien entities which controlled the extreme lower depths of the complex. These entities allegedly consist of numerous reptilian branches or mutations, including the: saurian-grays; Nagas or the reptoid- sauroids sometimes referred to as the "Lizard Men"; the "chameleons" which those in-the-know claim are actually not much different than the aliens depicted in the movie "V"; and the "Dracos" or "Mothmen" which are apparently pterodactyl-like hominoid creatures with bat-like wings, as were described in John A. Keel's book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES.' These, and possibly other reptilian mutations, allegedly control the nethermost cavernous depths BELOW the so-called "joint" bases near Dulce, New Mexico and the Nevada Test Site. In this letter, dated Sept. 1990, and which also contains editorial comments of our own, Thomas C. wrote:

"The Aliens...want the magnetic power that surges on/in/through Earth! They want the strength in the power of magnets! We ignore the magnetic power that could be our salvation on our fuel starved planet. But the Aliens recognize that power as more valuable than any other thing on the globe. They intend to harvest that power, and have been harvesting it for centuries. But recently, the humans have 'noticed' the power in the natural magnetism. We have started using it. The Aliens 'noticed' it too.

SOON THERE WILL BE A WAR FOR THE NEEDED COMMODITY... There was a treaty made, long time ago. We use alternative power. A new treaty was vital. What other commodity could we offer? They chose humans, animals for new experiments. The general public never knew about the plan. The more magnetism we use, the more humans, animals and land they claim (Note: History seems to bear out that human abductions were taking place long before the existence of any of the dubious "treaties" - Branton). 'We' decided to modify the treaty and asked for high- tech knowledge. We got it, but soon discovered the Aliens are not trustworthy." (Note: John Lear claims that a massive tunnel- base network was constructed below the Nevada Military complex with the "help" of the Aliens, who immediately upon completion of the project turned around and took absolute control of many of the tunnels AND "bargained for" technology - Branton). "They..." Thomas C. continued, "are smarter than any human. We are in big trouble. They are the original owners of Terra (so "they" would

lead Thomas and others to believe - Branton) and we are the squatters... It's time for us to pray. The first wave of warriors is here. - T.C."

Actually, according to Divine Revelation (Revelation which the serpent race understandably claims is not reliable) the ADAMIC RACE or humankind were the original "owners" or guardians of planet earth, and it was the "Beast" or the "Serpent" which usurped much of this dominion through cunning and deceit. Of course, man himself is partly to blame for this. The events of Calvary however enabled the Creator to "buy back" with his own blood the title deed (so-to-speak) for this planet which mankind had squandered to the draconian powers of darkness. Now man has the opportunity if he so chooses to take part in the cosmic reclamation of this planet back from the claws of "the Beast" and back into the hands of redeemed humanity. The events at Calvary was in essence the D-Day opening the way to the eventual overthrow of all draconian rulers and the re-establishment of this planet under the direct control of Jesus of Nazareth, "The Lamb of God". The planet will eventually come under the full authority of the King of Kings; however the time-period between now and then as well as the number of souls who might perish in the ensuing "conflict" may be determined to a large degree by the action or inaction of mankind as a whole.

Mankind possesses his free will, and therefore God cannot and will not force "salvation" upon them against their will, we must apprehend it for ourselves. D-Day spelled eventual defeat for the Axis powers of Italy, Germany and Japan during World War II, yet there were several more months of warfare which followed during which period many brave men died. The stakes in the present war between the Evadamics (God Almighty, his angels, and mankind) and the Draconians (Satan, his demonic followers, and the serpent race) are as high as they can be, the eternal fate of billions of human souls upon, within and beyond this planet.

As we have said in earlier writings, there are several areas around the world, and especially in the United States, where actual physical conflicts between the humans and saurians are taking place. We've referred earlier to the accounts or traditions stating that the ancient city of "Agharta" beneath central Asia was at one time a battleground between human and saurian races; and we also briefly mentioned the "Dulce Wars" which allegedly broke out in the subterranean mega-complex beneath northwestern New Mexico (and which we will cover in far greater detail later on).

Another area of "conflict" is in the regions of southern Nevada and southern California. Recently one researcher, K.S., approached by the family of a U.S. Intelligence worker who had disappeared. They were concerned and frightened as they had discovered, in a personal locker of his, SEVERAL papers describing INTIMATE details of activities surrounding the Dulce, New Mexico and Nevada (S-4, etc.) underground installations. Among this large stack of papers (others of which we will quote from later on) was hidden the following letter which was stamped 'SECRET'.

The letter, copies of which were apparently also in the hands of a few other researchers as well, stated the following:

"Dear John...

"I am writing to you in the event that I do not return.

"There is a triangle surrounding the Nevada Test Site.

"There are in fact two of them. Each one frontiers on the other.

One is the ELECTRO-MAGNETIC TRIANGLE, installed by MJ-12. This is a shield to protect the 'Benevolents' (very human looking) from the EBEs (i.e. so-called "extraterrestrial biological entities" or Grays - Branton) while they help us develop our counter-attack/defenses. The other is the EBEs' 'trap' keeping the benevolents in the redoubt... At each corner of the EM Triangle you will find BLM stations and they are the transmitters of the shield.

"Facing each one of these is an EBE transmitter... There are many of these stand-offs throughout the world. It is important that you do not interfere by attempting to destroy one of their 'surrounds', they would be able to 'double-up' somewhere else and overthrow that position. Once that link is overthrown, our support team would fail. Their over extension is deliberate on our part. We are like the Chinese, we can't out technology them but we can out number them. Especially since they can't breed here and it is too far for them to go back home without our help. Many of our EM Triangles are ruses to keep them over extended. They can't get out of our solar system because our electro- magnetic field is the wrong frequency for their propulsion system to work efficiently. This explains why the EBEs can not commit more vehicles to our solar system."

(Note: The humans at the Nevada Test Site "may" in fact be victims of subtle reptilian propaganda and intimidation. For instance, this source apparently believes that ALL the saurian- grays or EBE's come from extraterrestrial worlds. However as we've shown there is much evidence that saurian activity exists within deep subterranean cavities throughout the earth and has so for many centuries. This is a fact that the saurians have tried to hide from humankind, both terrestrial and extraterrestrial. Also, there are accounts suggesting that the sauroids, grays, etc. ARE IN FACT breeding profusely via deep subterranean polyembryony tanks, etc., below Dulce and elsewhere and are not as "over-extended" as they might have us believe. However, on the other hand, the fear the humans have of attacking THEIR positions might possibly be propaganda intended to keep humans from taking OFFENSIVE action, believing they are keeping the grays, etc. "at bay" when in fact the reptilians ARE ATTACKING OFFENSIVELY HUMAN SOCIETY on other hidden fronts via mass abductions, deception, implantations, psychic manipulation, recruitment of 'fifth column' humans and infiltration. We personally do not believe in "standoffs". In war there is no "neutrality", one is either attacking - in various ways - or being attacked - in various ways - ways which those on the defensive might not even be aware of - Branton).

The letter continued: "The 'headquarters' of this particular 'surround' is Deep Springs, California. At this location one can find a 'school' for Communist homosexuals who have defected to the EBEs in exchange for a cure for AIDs and a promise to their own little world, including reproduction via cloning and artificial wombs. Their sperm fertilize eggs taken from abductees. You will not likely see the hybrids hidden inside the mountain, unless you have... starlite binoculars. Some homosaphien APPEARING malevolents (mercenaries) are also there. Nine Soviets were there at the same time Soviets were at the NTS. They were there in the hopes of talking them into defecting back to our side. We are still hopeful.

"The collaborators use the cover organization Natural Resources Defense Council, with front offices in New York and 1350 New York Avenue, N.W., suite 300, Washington, D.C. 20005 (tel.(202) 783-7800). It is headed by Tom Cochran, staffed by Kevin Priestly UNR, John Brune UNR, Holly Eisler UnSan Diego, Gary Reisling Univ. Ca. Pasadena, Holly Nelson NY, Mary Manning LV Sun, Ed Vogel LVR; and many others I can reveal later.

"One will also find that each corner of their triangle is at the base of a mountain. At each location you will find several entrances to underground systems. Do not attempt to enter, unless you wish to become liquid protein. You may however harass the EBEs' two other corners by placing a large magnet on the vaults...(placing a magnet on the other two entrances at each location will not affect anything). This

temporarily interrupts their communications with Deep Springs until a collaborator team comes out to see what is going on. If you place a large magnet on this entrance (it has a large computer near the surface, you can hear it), it will affect an immediate interruption. So, you can take it off in a short time (1 hr) and take it with you. They will still have to come and reset the system. If you plant magnets (camouflaged like rocks) around these entrances, the EBEs won't come out & the sell outs won't be able to find them. The EBEs are also allergic to high concentrations of sugar. You will find that at two locations I have poured sugar around their exits. Always wear magnets near these locations, they interrupt the EBEs' sense of direction (due to an internal compass much like those found in migrating birds) similar to our loss of balance when our ear drum is affected.

"Please wait until I have returned, if you have an airplane, I would like to take aerial photos, we can photograph them together.

"Our alliance crest, symbolic of the EM Shield, and our sign/mark/graffiti is enclosed. Do not reveal them or else everybody will use them & you won't know the real from the pseudos. v"YOU DO NOT KNOW ME, I DO NOT KNOW YOU. THIS IS NOT FOR PUBLIC DISSEMINATION. ZEALOTS MAY DISRUPT THE BALANCE BEFORE V- EBE DAY."

Another researcher by the name (ie. pseudonym) of Jason Bishop has revealed that "John", to whom the letter was addressed, is non other than John Lear who himself claims many connections with people "in the know". According to the letter, both the Nevada Test Site and Deep Springs are areas of conflict between U.S. Govt./alien "Blond" groups who are at war with the saurian grays-reptilians.

Jason Bishop also released some other information he received by way of John Lear, from this individual whose letter we just quoted. According to Lear, the author of the letter was actually a Security Officer at the Test Site who had called in to the Billy Goodman talk show (KVEG radio - Las Vegas, NV) on a few occasions. This person used the codename: 'Yellowfruit,' which he claimed was actually the codename of a top secret group that worked at the site, with which he was involved. YF also sent Lear a copy of the "Benevolent" teachings. The "Benevolents" are allegedly working at the Test Site with MJ-12 and are "Blond- Aryan-like" people. It is not certain whether these "aliens" were the "Nordic" extraterrestrial Pleiadeans, the "Aryan" terran Antarcticans, or the "Blond" subterranean Telosians - as all three groups have apparently been confused with each other and all possess aerial disks, although in reality they are somewhat distinct from each other.

The BENEVOLENT TEACHINGS (not limited to the below) were identified as follows:

"DISCOURAGED - NON PREPARATORY SPORTS (Activities That Can Not Be Used In Nonsporting Life) motocross, autoracing, skateboarding, roller skating, football, baseball, hockey. Also Discouraged: Processed Sugar, Recreational Carbohydrates, Recreational Fluids, White Bread.

"ENCOURAGED - NONCEREMONIAL LESSONS OF THE MAJOR RELIGIONS & PREPARATORY SPORTS (Activities That Can Be Used In Nonsporting Life) swimming, running, hiking, martial arts, survival arts. Teach Your Children!

"FORBIDDEN - Alcohol, Illegal Drugs, Nicotine, Recreational Drugs, Unjustifiable Homicide.

"MUST - Avoid Weakness (evil grows in weakness). Execute Evil Prisoners In Order To Help Other Prisoners (Editors Note: One personal suggestion would be to place all "unreformable" death-row prisoners together for life, without possibility of parole, in large though sealed single-entrance extreme-security closely-monitored DEEP underground chambers with others of their own kind and gender.

Provide minimum life provisions and possibly even pipe in evangelical Christian or related broadcasting into certain parts of the "prison" and hope at least that the "Hell" that these people make for each other will motivate some of them to seek for a better existence in the afterlife - our own input - Branton).

"MUST - Quarantine Contagious Disease (AIDS) Victims Humanely. Show Strength. Stop Illegal Drugs. Stop Destruction of Environment. Stop Pollution. Use Nuclear Power.

"STUDY - Bill Of Rights, Biology, Computers, Economics, Geography, History, Latin, Mathematics, Philosophy, Survival Skills, United States Of America's Declaration Of Independence, United States Of America's Constitution, Vocational Skills." vYellowfruit also provided coordinates for the Electro-magnetic Triangles he referred to in his letter.

These include: N 37 22 30 - E 117 58 0; N 38 21 0 - E 115 35 0; N 35 39 0 - E 114 51 0. Also: Yucca Lake: N 37 0 30 - E 116 7 0.

From what we can gather from the letter quoted earlier "there are many" areas of conflict or "standoff" between the humans and saurians around the world. Those who realize that the conflict exists, such as the inner government, have failed to warn the general population of the problem possibly out of fear. However, as we have seen, the documentation proving that such a conflict between the human and serpent races has existed since ancient times is surfacing en masse. We must realize however that due to the likelihood of the existence of recovered antediluvian technologies (as well as the apparent existence of hidden human and reptilian communities within the earth which have utilized and added to such technologies since ancient times) the possibility exists that this "war" began on the surface of the earth, spread to the caverns, and was later propelled out into interplanetary and interstellar space.

From the depths of the earth both "races", as these technologies developed, apparently rushed to take control of as much territory as possible before the other side had a chance to, the humans - motivated mostly by their desire to expand their civilizations for the good of their overall societies; and the reptilians - motivated largely through Imperialistic tendencies including the desire to establish god-like control over all creation without regard for universal law, etc. However we must be reminded that man is partially to blame for opening the "gates" for these intelligent yet corrupt and infernal creatures to come in and invade our societies, as well as their parasitical and cancerous infestation of the heavens. Perhaps the "war in heaven" between Michael and the "Dragon" or the "Old Serpent", referred to in REVELATION chapter 12, ties in with this scenario as well?!

Utilizing the ancient technologies and adding upon them through a multiplication process, it is uncertain just which "race" was first able to land itself upon other planetary bodies, the humans or the reptilians? But there are indications that they both may have done so at least a few thousand years ago, give or take a thousand. According to John Lear's "Intelligence" sources U.S. astronauts have even been warned of the dangers of space exploration by human "UFO" occupants who have allegedly monitored and even accompanied many of the space shots like a big brother teaching a smaller brother how to ride a bike. UFO's have also allegedly followed U.S. space flights such as the Apollo shots and the Shuttle flights. The Apollo shots were allegedly followed FROM EARTH by UFO's, suggesting that an ancient Terran society which already went through the 'space race' phase perhaps hundreds or thousands of years ago was concerned with our own feeble efforts to move out into space. As we will see later on in this file, the possibility that an ancient Terran race developed space travel long before us is one which

may be backed-up by actual evidence.

When we realize that the United States itself became the major world power in only two hundred years, and had essentially gone from the "horse-and- buggy" to interplanetary travel in less than 100 years; then how much colonization and exploration (or in some cases exploitation) of space, or even interspecial wars, might have resulted in extraterrestrial realms over a period of two or three thousand years by human AND saurian beings whose "sciences" were increasing at a synchronous rate?

George H. Leonard, in his book "SOMEBODY ELSE IS ON THE MOON" (David McKay Co. Inc., New York., 1967), quotes Morris K. Jessup (the UFOlogist who died under mysterious circumstances) who asked the question: "Who has beaten us to the moon by hundreds or even thousands of years?"

Leonard, based on research gathered by himself and ex-NASA employees, confirms the suspicions of certain researchers to the effect that NASA is aware of the fact that an alien race (Grays, etc.) and a human race has for centuries been fighting for possession of the moon, that mining equipment had been seen as well as many other evidences of lunar activity. Leonard says: "More than one...race occupies the Moon - Culture traits and technology seen in different parts of the Moon vary considerably... it appears from the body of reliable data that one or more of the (non-human) races regards us with disdain and values human life cheaply...Races capable of moving between star systems...and existing on the Moon must be capable of wiping us out at will. It is probably this (understandably) which panics the military."

Mr. Leonard, during one of his interviews with an ex-NASA employee whom he refers to as Dr. Sam Wittcomb (a pseudonym to protect his real identity), learned the following disturbing facts:

"...And Sam Wittcomb read my manuscript in draft and then sat staring into the black night. When he spoke, it was in a hushed voice. I'd never heard him like that before. 'They brought scientists together from many countries in the Spring of 1975. The meeting was in England. They wanted to talk on the quiet about 'extraterrestrials' and what they're up to. A lot of people at the top are scared.' A cold spot formed in the small of my back. Sam turned to me. 'They invited a physicist from Colorado, a man named Joachim Kuetner, who'd worked on the Moon program and know's what's up there. He could tell them about it first hand. About the frenetic building and digging going on, the spraying of craters and carving up of crater rims and ridges. I don't know exactly what they talked about. But you can bet they know it's not Earth-people's Moon anymore--if it ever was. It belongs to THEM.'"

As we've said, at least one of the races on the Moon is human. If this is so, then we might ask ourselves "where on earth did these people come from, and how did they get to the moon before 'we' did?" It is certainly a reasonable question.

The Paihute Indians of Death Valley, California, tell an interesting story concerning a race of sea-faring people who arrived in the area in large rowing ships, perhaps thousands of years ago, when Death Valley was part of an inland sea connected to the ocean. Oga-Make, a Navaho Indian who related the account in his article "TRIBAL MEMORIES OF THE FLYING SAUCERS", which appeared in the Sept. 1949 issue of FATE magazine, related the words of an aged Paihute who revealed an incredible story. These ancient people, the Hav-musuvv, allegedly discovered huge caverns within the heart of the Panamint mountain range (Note: This was CONFIRMED by Bourke Lee in his book "DEATH VALLEY MEN"--Macmillan Co., New York, 1932--based on the testimony of three people who claimed to have stumbled into the now-deserted underground city). Both accounts speak of a former "lake" within Death Valley, Paihute legends of humans dwelling in deep caverns beneath the Death Valley area, a now-abandoned underground city WITHIN the Panamints themselves - abandoned when still deeper and larger cavern systems were discovered, and of large tunnel-like "quays" or ancient boat

docks above the ancient shoreline on the east slope of the Panamints which led into the ancient city. From here these ancient Grecian-like people carried on trade with other parts of the world via their large rowing vessels. From our own research, we can only conclude that the Hav-musuv were either ancient Greek explorers who were known to utilize large sailing-rowing vessels, or perhaps ancient Mayas, who were also known to possess large rowing ships or "canoes" as well. The Editors of FATE magazine introduced the story with the following words:

"...FATE presents two new saucer stories in this issue. The first is a startling account of an aviation editor's encounter with two disks (two week's after he had photographed four and was frustrated in every attempt to get the photo into the big dailies and thus prove the flying saucers were real at the height of the 'scare'); and the second is a tribal secret of the Paiute Indians given to FATE magazine out of appreciation for FATE's Navaho story in the Spring, 1948 issue, which helped relieve their hardship in the ensuing winter. Your editor wonders about (these) stories, and presents them as a possible solution of the nature and origin of the famous disks..."

We must state here that even though FATE magazine readers should be commended for their charitable deed to the Navaho's, the orientation of Fate magazine itself nevertheless espouses subtle forms of occultism and witchcraft, including the seeking of contact with the psychic or supernatural realm outside of Divine protection. Therefore, this is not an attempt to justify the false views of this magazine, which were similar to the occult beliefs of it's editor and founder Raymond A. Palmer, but merely a mentioning of Fate magazine as a source reference only: vThe editorial continues: "...Both these stories arrived on our desk on the same day. They corroborate each other. We say that investigation will prove both to be true. We admit, however, that we believe it will be as impossible to prove the Hav-musuv story as it has been to produce a captive disk. Your editor, however, has been a friend of the American Indian for many years, and he has rarely known an Indian to lie. He is convinced of the sincerity of the story we present in this issue, and that it has not been distorted. What does it mean? What, really, are the Hav-musuv?"

Here, then is the article as it appeared in 1949:

'TRIBAL MEMORIES OF THE FLYING SAUCERS'

BY OGA-MAKE (The author of this story is a Navaho Indian. He tells us this tribal secret of the Paiutes in appreciation for the story of the Navaho which appeared in the Spring, 1948 issue of FATE magazine).

"Most of you who read this are probably white men of a blood only a century or two out of Europe. You speak in your papers of the Flying Saucers or Mystery Ships as something new, and strangely typical of the twentieth century. How could you but think otherwise? Yet if you had red skin, and were of a blood which had been born and bred of the land for untold thousands of years, you would know this is not true. You would know that your ancestors living in these mountains and upon these prairies for numberless generations, had seen these ships before, and had passed down the story in the legends which are the unwritten history of your people. You do not believe? Well, after all, why should you? But knowing your scornful unbelief, the storytellers of my people have closed their lips in bitterness against the outward flow of this knowledge.

"Yet, I have said to the storytellers this: now that the ships are being seen again, is it wise that we, the elder race, keep our knowledge to ourselves? Thus for me, an American Indian, some of the sages among my people have talked, and if you care to, I shall permit you to sit down with us and listen. v"Let us say that it is dusk in that strange place which you, the white-man, calls "Death Valley." I have passed tobacco...to the aged chief of the Paiutes who sits across a tiny fire from me and sprinkles corn

meal upon the flames... v"The old chief looked like a wrinkled mummy as he sat there puffing upon his pipe. Yet his eyes were not those of the unseeing, but eyes which seemed to look back on long trails of time. His people had held the Inyo, Panamint and Death Valleys for untold centuries before the coming of the white-man. Now we sat in the valley which white-man named for Death, but which the Paiute calls Tomesha--The Flaming Land. Here before me as I faced eastward, the Funerals (mountains forming Death Valley's eastern wall) were wrapped in purple-blue blankets about their feet while their faces were painted in scarlet. Behind me, the Panamints rose like a mile-high wall, dark against the sinking sun.

"The old Paiute smoked my tobacco for a long time before he reverently blew the smoke to the four directions. Finally he spoke.

""You ask me if we heard of the great silver airships in the days before white-man brought his wagon trains into the land?"

""Yes grandfather, I come seeking knowledge.' (Among all tribes of my people, grandfather is the term of greatest respect which one man can pay to another.)

""We, the Paiute Nation, have known of these ships for untold generations. We also believe that we know something of the people who fly them. They are called The Hav-musuv's."

""Who are the Hav-musuv's?"

""They are a people of the Panamints, and they are as ancient as Tomesha itself."

"He smiled a little at my confusion.

""You do not understand? Of course not. You are not a Paiute. Then listen closely and I will lead you back along the trail of the dim past.

""When the world was young, and this valley which is now dry, parched desert, was a lush, hidden harbor of a blue water- sea which stretched from half way up those mountains to the Gulf of California, it is said that the Hav-musuv's came here in huge rowing-ships. They found great caverns in the Panamints, and in them they built one of their cities. At that time California was the island which the Indians of that state told the Spanish it was, and which they marked so on their maps.

""Living in their hidden city, the Hav-musuv's ruled the sea with their fast rowing-ships, trading with far-away peoples and bringing strange goods to the great quays said still to exist in the caverns.

""Then as untold centuries rolled past, the climate began to change. The water in the lake went down until there was no longer a way to the sea. First the way was broken only by the southern mountains, over the tops of which goods could be carried. But as time went by, the water continued to shrink, until the day came when only a dry crust was all that remained of the great blue lake. Then the desert came, and the Fire-God began to walk across Tomesha, The Flaming-Land.

""When the Hav-musuv's could no longer use their great rowing-ships, they began to think of other means to reach the world beyond. I suppose that is how it happened. We know that they began to use flying canoes. At first they were not large, these silvery ships with wings. They moved with a slight whirring sound, and a dipping movement, like an eagle.

""The passing centuries brought other changes. Tribe after tribe swept across the land, fighting to

possess it for awhile and passing like the storm of sand. In their mountain city still in the caverns, the Hav-musuv's dwelt in peace, far removed from the conflict. Sometimes they were seen in the distance, in their flying ships or riding on the snowy-white animals which took them from ledge to ledge up the cliff. We have never seen these strange animals at any other place. To these people the passing centuries brought only larger and larger ships, moving always more silently.'

"Have you ever seen a Hav-musuv?'

"No, but we have many stories of them. There are reasons why one does not become too curious.'

"Reasons?'

"Yes. These strange people have weapons. One is a small tube which stuns one with a prickly feeling like a rain of cactus needles. One cannot move for hours, and during this time the mysterious ones vanish up the cliffs. The other weapon is deadly. It is a long, silvery tube. When this is pointed at you, death follows immediately.'

"But tell me about these people. What do they look like and how do they dress?'

"They are a beautiful people. Their skin is a golden tint, and a head band holds back their long dark hair. They dress always in a white fine-spun garment which wraps around them and is draped upon one shoulder. Pale sandals are worn upon their feet...'

"His voice trailed away in a puff of smoke. The purple shadows rising up the walls of the Funerals splashed like the waves of the ghost lake. The old man seemed to have fallen into a sort of trance, but I had one more question.

"Has any Paiute ever spoken to a Hav-musuv, or were the Paiutes here when the great rowing-ships first appeared?'

"For some moments I wondered if he had heard me. Yet as is our custom, I waited patiently for the answer. Again he went through the ritual of the smoke-breathing to the four directions, and then his soft voice continued:

"Yes. Once in the not-so-distant-past, but yet many generations before the coming of the Spanish, a Paiute chief lost his bride by sudden death. In his great and overwhelming grief, he thought of the Hav-musuv's and their long tube-of-death. He wished to join her, so he bid farewell to his sorrowing people and set off to find the Hav-musuv's. None appeared until the chief began to climb the almost unscaleable Panamints. Then one of the men in white appeared suddenly before him with the long tube, and motioned him back. The chief made signs that he wished to die, and came on. The man in white made a long singing whistle and other Hav-musuv's appeared. They spoke together in a strange tongue and then regarded the chief thoughtfully. Finally they made signs to him making him understand that they would take him with them.

"Many weeks after his people had mourned him for dead, the Paiute chief came back to his camp. He had been in the giant underground valley of the Hav-musuv's, he said, where white lights which burn night and day and never go out, or need any fuel, lit an ancient city of marble beauty. There he learned the language and the history of the mysterious people, giving them in turn the language and legends of the Paiutes. He said that he would have liked to remain there forever in the peace and beauty of their life, but they bade him return and use his new knowledge for his people.'

"I could not help but ask the inevitable.

"Do you believe this story of the chief?"

"His eyes studied the wisps of smoke for some minutes before he answered.

"I do not know. When a man is lost in Tomesha, and the Fire-God is walking across the salt crust, strange dreams like clouds, fog through his mind. No man can breathe the hot breath of the Fire-God and long remain sane. Of course, the Paiutes have thought of this. No people knows the moods of Tomesha better than they.

"You asked me to tell you the legend of the flying ships. I have told you what the young men of the tribe do not know, for they no longer listen to the stories of the past. Now you ask me if I believe. I answer this. Turn around. Look behind you at that wall of the Panamints. How many giant caverns could open there, being hidden by the lights and shadows of the rocks? How many could open outward or inward and never be seen behind the arrow-like pinnacles before them? How many ships could swoop down like an eagle from the beyond, on summer nights when the fires of the furnace-sands have closed away the valley from the eyes of the white-man? How many Hav-musuvv could live in their eternal peace away from the noise of white-man's guns in their unscaleable stronghold? This has always been a land of mystery. Nothing can change that. Not even white-man with his flying engines, for should they come too close to the wall of the Panamints a sharp wind like the flying arrow can sheer off a wing. Tomesha hides its secrets well even in winter, but no man can pry into them when the Fire-God draws the hot veil of his breath across the passes.

"I must still answer your question with my mind in doubt, for we speak of a weird land. White-man does not yet know it as well as the Paiutes, and we have ever held it in awe. It is still the forbidden 'Tomesha--Land-Of-The-Flaming-Earth.'"

The story of the Hav-musuvv just given seems to be a major "piece" of the overall UFO-Subsurface puzzle. Indeed it is a major confirmation of the theory which has been growing in acceptance in recent times that an extraterrestrial-Subterranean connection exists. Many of the early UFO "contactees" of the 1950's and '60's in fact, describing their own alleged encounters with 'benevolent' human-like beings, had their experiences not far from the Panamint range, particularly within the Mojave Desert. Is it any coincidence that many other accounts concerning "spacefaring" sub-terran human societies exist within this same state of California, especially around Mt. Shasta? The very name of the subterranean city allegedly lying a mile-or-so below Mt. Shasta - Telos (the Greek word for "uttermost"), seems to be a confirmation as well, if in fact the Hav-Musuvv were an ancient Greek colony. This would also be true with the many other Telosian-connected societies allegedly existing below the surface of North America, beneath the Tetons, the Wasatch Range, within the mountains surrounding Prescott, Arizona and elsewhere. We already know that the ancient Greeks were a very intellectual society, and that artifacts such as the Antikythera "computer" suggest this as well.

There are other corroborative accounts taken from ancient Hindu scripts, which we will quote shortly, which state that the ancient Greeks had actually developed flying ships thousands of years ago. Is it possible that the Hav-musuvv (which we suspect to be a neo-Grecian race because of their dress and marble-like cities) would have taken the next logical step after developing aerial travel: that is, attempt to land one or more of their kind on the Moon... eventually upon Mars... and possibly even later upon a planet in a nearby star system? The United States as we've said made incredible advances in this area in a period of less than 100 years, thanks to the phenomena known as the technological curve (i.e. that a

synchronous effort on the part of many contributing factors eventually leads to a multiplying explosion in technology). If America landed a man on the moon only 70 years after the Wright Brothers opened the skies to aerial travel, then can we expect anything less from the Hav- musuvs or others like them? For instance technology in our society is becoming 1000's of times more sophisticated every year. Is it possible that the ancient Greeks or a similar ancient society had a "technology explosion" thousands of years ago? If so, then it might have been possible for them to establish bases or colonies on the Moon, Mars, and perhaps beyond! One "contactee", incidentally, has stated that a large "space port" exists in a network of caverns deep below present-day Death Valley.

In reference to this we will quote from a 'synopsis' of the experiences of a Brazilian "contactee" Jefferson Souza, as it appeared in a catalog put out by the UFO LIBRARY., 11684 Ventura Blvd. #708., Studio City, CA 91604. Many of the individuals referred to in the catalog, which offers taped interviews or lectures of these individuals, are either "contactees" who have had friendly encounters with the so-called "Nordic" human-like beings who pilot many of the "alien" craft, or who have been "abductees" who have been manipulated by the more nefarious "Gray" sauroid entities. Quoting from their description of Mr. Souza's experiences:

"Reaction to the first sighting of a UFO is unpredictable. Jeff Souza had his first contact in 1979 when he was only 13. The memory of it was tucked away in the recesses of his mind. Twenty alien contacts during the next 10 years never fully restored the image. But those years were filled with excitement that would result in one of the most inspirational stories of alien contact ever recorded.

"The young Brazilian was possessed of intelligence and intuition. He studied and managed to complete one semester of medical school before giving up his formal education.

"In contact with two races of extraterrestrials, Jeff has met them in Brazil, Argentina and the United States. But where they occurred is unimportant when compared to the depth and scope of what he learned.

"The gentle VEGANS and the business-like UMMITES taught Souza more than he could ever imagine about technology and life on all planets. He was transported aboard a spaceship by light (antigravity rays? - Branton) and taken to other planets and (other) parts of the world. On one such trip he suffered an unusual reaction - all his hair fell out. His watch broke at every contact.

"Jeff Souza has been questioned by experts in the field of alien contact. He has been clinically regressed through hypnotism to the time of his first contact but the answers came only in Portuguese. At that age, Jeff could not speak English.

"The details he has learned are awe inspiring. Answers to questions about time, space, matter, energy, life and spirituality easily rolled from his tongue. All prompted by the alien contacts of his past and present.

"His interview and the recorded details of his many physical contacts PROVIDE HITHERTO UNKNOWN INFORMATION ABOUT SEVERAL ALIEN RACES INCLUDING THE MYSTERIOUS AND THREATENING GRAYS. FROM JEFF SOUZA WE LEARN ABOUT THE SEVEN RACES (human and/or sauroid? - Branton), THE ALIEN NAME FOR EARTH, A SUBTERRANEAN SPACE STATION IN DEATH VALLEY AND IF AIDS MIGHT BE CURED BY ALIENS.

"There is a final precaution from his contacts - we must all learn the lessons given to Jeff Souza because we are destroying our planet and if we don't change, not even the friendly aliens will be able to

save us."

We see here then a definite connection between the Death Valley subterranea inhabited by the neo-Grecian(?) Hav-musuvv and the human societies in "Vega" and "Ummo", which as we shall later see are, according to other contactees, tied-in with other human colonies or civilizations in Tau Ceti, Epsilon Eridani, the Pleiades and elsewhere.

Also, do the "benevolent" humans-aliens allegedly working at the Nevada Test Site have any connection with the Hav-Musuvv? Were the "human" occupied bases on Luna as seen by NASA officials, according to George H. Leonard and others, actually installations placed there by the Hav-musuvv or another society tied-in with them? These are questions we intend to answer in this and future Files.

As we've indicated, there are numerous accounts that an ancient race who utilize high-technology now resides in the bowels of Mt. Shasta in the Cascade Range of northern California. According to researcher William F. Hamilton, who claims to have met representatives of this society (and whose account we will quote in much greater detail in a later File), the inhabitants of the subterranean "city" under Mt. Shasta are usually tall, blue-eyed blonds who number in excess of over one-and-a-half million in their large 5-leveled underground city. Mt. Shasta has been a major site for UFO contacts. Also Indian legends - as well as stories of strange people being seen on its slopes - abound there. These accounts are so well-known that many of the travel guides to the Mountain mention the legends of the ancient people who are said to dwell within this ancient volcanic peak.

Aside from the apparent "Greek" connection with the underground city allegedly existing beneath Mt. Shasta, Mr. Hamilton also alleges that some of the "Telosians" claim to be descended from the "Quetzals" and "Naga-Mayas". This seems to indicate a possible Meso-American connection or origin of some of the inhabitants of Shasta. However, James Churchward (who authored several books describing the history of an alleged sunken island-continent which he believed existed within the Indian Ocean and which went by the name of "MU") has indicated that the "Naga-Mayas" were a human tribe tied-in with ancient India. Whether the Telosians are descended from ancient Mayapan, India or Greece is not clear.

It is possible that many ancient empires, such as was suggested by the Hav-musuv account, flowed-in to each other and traded and interacted with each other to some extent. Another ancient society which might have played a role in the subterranean Guatemalan or Californian societies were the Egyptians. Zecharia Sitchin, author of many books, states that some Mayas may originally have come from Egypt, which might be the case when we realize the apparent similarities between the Egyptians and Mayas as they can be seen in the Mayan and Egyptian Pyramids, and so on. Whether the Mayas were originally descended from the Egyptians OR ancient Indians, there is much evidence that the Mayas WERE a highly scientific society nonetheless, who were well advanced in medicine, astronomy and mathematics. In fact, Charles Berlitz (author of many books on the Bermuda Triangle) refers to the account of a Colorado art historian by the name of Jose Arguelles.

Arguelles claimed to have met an old Mayan 'sage' who told him that his people the Mayas still exist as a civilization (went underground? - Branton) and that they have in the last millennia succeeded in "navigating" at least seven nearby planetary systems through advanced spacefaring technologies. In relation to this a man by the name of Morris Doreal, also of Colorado (a state which is or was believed to be the home of an advanced subterranean human race), runs an organization called the "Brotherhood of the White Temple". Doreal claims to have visited a few of the ancient underground cities and alleges that several "members" of his organization are Guatemalan Indians of Mayan descent who have told him their own knowledge of subterranean cities inhabited by both good and evil (reptilian?) beings.

Now back to the subject of the Hav-musuv and the mysterious Death Valley region.

In 1961, SEARCH Magazine published a letter in its October issue, pp. 76-81, from a Gene A. Statler of (at the time) North Street, Jackson, Missouri. Excerpts from this letter are given here:

"Dear Mr. Palmer: A few days ago I wrote you a letter in which I brought to your attention an item which was placed by you in the Classified Advertisements section of the December, 1959, issue of SEARCH MAGAZINE. In this ad, you requested any information as to the whereabouts of L. Taylor Hansen, who had disappeared twelve years prior to that issue, and he was quoted as saying that he had discovered a black, polished shaft, leading down into the earth near Death Valley.

"You will remember that I mentioned that it was strange to have the poem, 'The Curse of Tippecanoe', listed as written by Hansen if the author had been missing for fourteen years. Well, my face is really red! While looking over some of the newest SEARCH and FLYING SAUCER magazines, I found that no less than five articles in the past three issues of your magazines have been written by Mr. Hansen. Therefore, I can safely assume that Mr. Hansen is not missing! Please accept my apologies for my rash statements. I'll try to be a little more comprehensive in my investigations the next time I try to make an earth-shaking announcement!

"However, my one suggestion still stands. Why not inform everyone, if you have not already done so, as to the real, whole story behind Hansen's disappearance and his discovery? What was his polished, black shaft?"

Ray Palmer's editorial reply to Statler's letter was as follows:

"...It is true that we searched for Mr. Hansen for all those years, and when we found him, he had this cryptic remark to make concerning his whereabouts: 'It would be best just to drop the subject.' However, we do have Mr. Hansen back doing articles for us, and not only that, but we have one book manuscript in production - one on Atlantis, and one on Lemuria. We feel sure that these will be quite sensational, and it may be they will answer a lot of unanswered questions concerning Mr. Hansen and his mysterious twelve-year silence."

As we have seen by the Hav-musuv and related accounts, hidden technological societies descended from ancient Greeks or other ancient societies, very well may have established aerospace travel several hundred, if not a few thousand, years ago.

Assuming this, once aerial travel was accomplished by ancient races such as those described by Oga-Make, William Hamilton and others, 'space' travel would be the next logical step. There are indications that the Hav-musuv may not have been the first group of human "Terrans" to discover "free-energy" (electromagnetic) propulsion, and they certainly have not been the last. The problem is, when a segment of the human race, a scientific cabal for instance, stumbles upon the secret of electromagnetic propulsion (or even atomic, mercury, ion or tachyon energy drives), they have a propensity to seclude themselves from mainstream humanity.

This is usually done, according to various accounts, out of fear that their technologies would be stolen and used for destructive purposes. Usually man has a suspicious outlook toward his fellow man, understandably, and this has apparently led many such subterranean societies to develop their technologies in secret. Some hidden societies such as the MIB or "Men In Black" have been especially defensive of intrusion and have used a type of "psychological terrorism" in order to keep their secrets hidden from

those on the surface. This defensiveness and paranoia might be explained by their own guiltiness which stems from their ancient associations with the serpent races, and the subsequent mental control which the reptilians have established throughout the "MIB" society. Many of the "MIB" however are prisoners of environmental influence and cannot be condemned for being "born" into such a society. There is no telling how many times such a scenario (of a society discovering the utilization of electro- magnetic energy and subsequently dis-connecting themselves from mainstream society) has run its course throughout the millennia.

Yves Naud, in his book "UFO'S AND EXTRATERRESTRIALS IN HISTORY," records actual accounts of ancient metallurgy factories, as well as documented evidence that the ancients were very familiar with atomic sciences. He states that: "...The manufacture of metal objects (a very advanced form of metallurgy would be necessary in the construction of machines or aerospace craft - Branton) presupposes the existence of appropriate factories. In spite of the fact that the modern mind draws back from this conclusion, we are forced to accept the evidence. Dr. Korioun Meguertchian, brought to light a foundry where the Ancients worked copper, lead, zinc, manganese, steel, etc. Scientists who were doubtful of the existence of blast furnaces now have material proof: twenty-five of these constructions have been discovered, but it is calculated that there must have been at least two hundred..."

These ancient scientists as we've indicated also seem to have made persistent efforts to hide their knowledge from irresponsible persons, although some of this ancient knowledge apparently did fall into the wrong hands, if certain accounts of ancient nuclear explosions are to be believed. Yves Naud reveals: "We again encounter traces of the antique atomic sciences in India. The Brahman treatises VAISESIKE and NYAYA, the sacred book YOGA VASISCHTA, all speak of the structure of matter: 'There are vast worlds within the voids of each atom, as diversified as dust in the rays of sunlight.'

"Being wiser than we are, and aware of the danger that atomic force represented, the Ancients divulged none of the secrets of that science to the profane, in order that the atom would not be used for destructive ends. 'It would be the greatest of sins,' a Chinese wrote, a thousand years or more ago, 'to disclose the secret of our art to soldiers.'

"Antique people knew about the atom, but were they capable of producing an atomic explosion? Scientists spent a long time wondering about this question until the discovery of the DRONA PARVA, a Hindu text which recounts the explosion of an atomic bomb:

"A flaring projectile with the brilliance of a flame without smoke, was launched. A great darkness suddenly obscured the skies. Clouds thundered in the uppermost air, releasing a downpour of blood. Burned by the heat of this arm, the world appeared shaken by fever.'

"...The physicist, Frederick Soddy, asks: 'In these old tales, can't we see some justification of the belief that prior representatives of a forgotten race of men not only achieved the level of knowledge that we have so recently attained, but even a power that we do not yet have?' Indeed, traces of ARTIFICIAL radioactivity have been detected in various parts of the world in the course of diggings into antique sites. In India a skeleton was exhumed which revealed a powerful intensity of radioactivity. This would tend to confirm the theory of atomic explosions in prehistory." Mr. Naud concludes.

Daniel Cohen, in his book "THE ANCIENT VISITORS" (Doubleday & Co. Inc., New York. 1976), also relates an account taken from an ancient text concerning what might have been aerial craft developed by an old race: "A number of ancient epics from India contain descriptions of fie

cosmic conflict 05

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 05

Covenant With Death

Commentary from researcher Barbara Ann:

"Sometime ago I had the opportunity to meet William Cooper and his wife Annie. It was part of my job to verify whether this man did indeed speak the truth or was just another person seeking fame and fortune. What I found was a rugged, bulldog, driven individual who was kind, thoughtful and tenderhearted. He was truly concerned about you and your welfare.

"Bill knew that people were badly informed by a society which spoon-feeds you deception until there is no distinction between fiction and reality. He sees what many other(s) see happening, and he is not afraid to do something about it.

"There are many who do not want you to know what Bill has to say. They have tried many times to stop him from saying it. The scars on his face and the loss of his leg are his bandages of sincerity on your behalf.

"No one becomes popular by telling people the truth. History records what happened to the true prophets of the past. However, some have listened to their warnings and were not caught off-guard. Others have put their heads in the sand and refused to listen.

"Bill has it together, and has put it together for you so you can also be one of the informed of the world. A well informed person can make the right decision. William Cooper has my vote of approval because I cared enough to find out who the man is. Now is your opportunity."

Here, then, is William Cooper's story:

"...There have been many related sequential coincidences all throughout my life, incidents that by themselves would have led nowhere. Statistically, the odds against the same or a related sequence of events happening to one individual are astronomically high. It is a series of incidents that have convinced me that God has had a hand in my life. I do not believe in fate. I do not believe in accidents...

"We have been taught lies. Reality is not at all what we perceive it to be. We cannot survive any longer by hanging onto the falsehoods of the past. Reality must be discerned at all costs if we are to be a part of the future. Truth must prevail in all instances, no matter who it hurts or helps, if we are to continue to live upon this earth. At this point, what we want may no longer matter. It is what we must do to ensure our survival that counts. The old way is in the certain process of destruction and a New World Order is beating down the door...

"I fear for the little ones, the innocents, who are already paying for our mistakes. There exists a great army of occupationally orphaned children. They are attending government- controlled day-care centers. And latch-key kids are running wild in the streets. And the lop-sided, emotionally wounded children of single welfare mothers, born only for the sake of more money on the monthly check. Open your eyes and look at them, for they are the future. In them I see the sure and certain destruction of this once-

proud nation. In their vacant eyes I see the death of Freedom. They carry with them a great emptiness-- and someone will surely pay a great price for their suffering.

"If we do not act in concert with each other and ensure that the future becomes what we need it to be, then we will surely deserve whatever fate awaits us.

"I believe with all my heart that God put me in places and in positions throughout my life so that I would be able to deliver this warning to His people. I pray that I have been worthy and that I have done my job.

"THIS IS MY CREED - I first believe in God, the same God in which my ancestors believed. I believe in Jesus Christ and that he is my savior. Second, I believe in the Constitution of the Republic of the United States of America, without interpretation, as it was written and meant to work. I have given my sacred oath 'to protect and defend the Constitution of the United States of America against all enemies foreign and domestic.' I intend to fulfill that oath. Third, I believe in the family unit and, in particular, my family unit. I have sworn that I will give my life, if it is required, in defense of God, the Constitution, or my family. Fourth, I believe that any man without principles that he is ready and willing to die for at any given moment is already dead and of no use or consequence whatsoever. - William Cooper, August 3, 1990., Camp Verde, Arizona."

The following document was released by William Cooper to members of various UFO RESEARCH and PATRIOT RESEARCH organizations. The manuscript, which ties together certain aspects of the "Secret Government" and the "UFO Phenomena", was titled: THE SECRET GOVERNMENT (The Origin, Identity, and Purpose of MJ-12. May 23, 1989. Updated November 21, 1990):

"...I originally wrote this piece as a research paper. It was first delivered at the MUFON Symposium on July 2, 1989, in Las Vegas, Nevada. Most of this knowledge comes directly from, or as a result of my own research into the TOP SECRET/MAJIC material WHICH I SAW AND READ between the years 1970 and 1973 as a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet. Since some of this information was derived from sources that I cannot divulge for obvious reasons, and from published sources which I cannot vouch for...(this) must be termed a hypothesis. I firmly believe that if the aliens are real, THIS IS THE TRUE NATURE OF THE BEAST. It is the only scenario THAT ANSWERS ALL THE QUESTIONS and places the various fundamental mysteries in an arena that makes sense. It is the only explanation which shows the chronology of events and demonstrates that the chronologies, when assembled, match perfectly.

The bulk of this I believe to be true if the material that I viewed in the Navy is authentic. As for the rest, I do not know, and that is why this paper must be termed a hypothesis. Most historic and current available evidence supports this hypothesis.

"During the years following World War II the government of the United States was confronted with a series of events which were to change beyond prediction its future and with it the future of humanity. These events were so incredible that they defied belief. A stunned President Truman and his top military commanders found themselves virtually impotent after having just won the most devastating and costly war in history.

"The United States had developed, used, and was the only nation on earth in possession of the atomic bomb. This new weapon had the potential to destroy an enemy, and even the Earth itself.

At that time the United States had the best economy, the most advanced technology, the highest standard of living, exerted the most influence, and fielded the largest and most powerful military forces

in history. We can only imagine the confusion and concern when the informed elite of the United States Government discovered that an alien spacecraft piloted by 'insectlike' beings from a totally incomprehensible culture had crashed in the desert of New Mexico (Note: Some have alleged that certain 'sauroids' appear 'insect-like'. Other indications suggest that they may be 'para-physical' entities of some sort, perhaps those allegedly released, according to Kenneth Grant and others, by the Illuminati from another 'dimension' via holes torn in the space-time fabric by the early atomic tests in the Nevada underground, New Mexico, and elsewhere - Branton).

"Between January 1947 and December 1952 at least 16 crashed or downed alien craft, 65 bodies, and 1 live alien were recovered. An additional alien craft had exploded and nothing was recovered from that incident. Of these events, 13 occurred within the borders of the United States, not including the craft which disintegrated in the air. Of these 13, 1 was in Arizona, 11 were in New Mexico, and 1 was in Nevada. Sightings of UFOs were so numerous that serious investigation and debunking of each report became impossible, utilizing the existing intelligence assets.

"An alien craft was found on February 13, 1948, on a mesa near Aztec, New Mexico. Another craft was located on March 25, 1948, in White Sands Proving Ground. It was 100 feet in diameter. A total of 17 alien bodies were recovered from those two crafts. Of even greater significance was the discovery of a large number of human body parts stored within both of these vehicles. A demon had reared its head and paranoia quickly took hold of everyone 'in the know.' The Secret lid immediately became a Top Secret lid and was screwed down tight. THE SECURITY BLANKET WAS EVEN TIGHTER THAN THAT IMPOSED UPON THE MANHATTAN PROJECT.

In the coming years these events were to become the most closely guarded secrets in the history of the world.

"A special group of America's top scientists were organized under the name Project SIGN in December 1947 to study the phenomena. The whole nasty business was contained. Project SIGN evolved into Project GRUDGE in December 1948. A low-level collection and disinformation project named BLUE BOOK was formed under GRUDGE. Sixteen volumes were to come out of GRUDGE. "Blue Teams" were put together to recover the crashed disks or live aliens. The Blue Teams were later to evolve into Alpha Teams under Project POUNCE.

"DURING THESE EARLY YEARS THE UNITED STATES AIR FORCE AND THE CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY EXERCISED COMPLETE CONTROL OVER THE 'ALIEN SECRET.' In fact, the CIA was formed by Presidential Executive Order first as the Central Intelligence Group for the express purpose of dealing with the alien presence. Later the National Security Act was passed, establishing it as the Central Intelligence Agency.

"The National Security Council was established to oversee the intelligence community and especially the alien endeavor. A series of National Security Council memos and Executive orders removed the CIA from the sole task of gathering foreign intelligence and slowly but thoroughly 'legalized' direct action in the form of covert activities at home and abroad.

"On December 9, 1947, Truman approved issuance of NSC-4, entitled 'Coordination of Foreign Intelligence Information Measures' at the urging of the Secretaries Marshall, Forrestal, Patterson, and the director of the State Department's Policy Planning Staff, George Kennan.

"The FOREIGN AND MILITARY INTELLIGENCE, BOOK 1, 'Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities,' United States Senate, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, Report No. 94-755, April 26, 1976, p. 49. states: 'This directive empowered the

Secretary to coordinate oversees information activities designed to counter communism.'

"A Top Secret annex to NSC-4, NSC-4A, instructed the director of Central Intelligence to undertake covert psychological activities in pursuit of the aims set forth in NSC- 4. The initial authority given the CIA for covert operations under NSC-4A did not establish formal procedures for either coordinating or approving these operations. It simply directed the DCI to 'undertake covert actions and to ensure, through liaison with Senate and Defense, that the resulting operations were consistent with American policy.'

"Later NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were to supersede NSC-4 and NSC-4A and expand the covert abilities even further. The Office of Policy Coordination (OPC) was chartered to carry out an expanded program of covert activities. NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 validated illegal and extralegal practices and procedures as being agreeable to the national security leadership. The reaction was swift. In the eyes of the intelligence community 'no holds were barred.' Under NSC-10/1 an Executive Coordination Group was established to review, but not approve, covert project proposals. The ECG was secretly tasked to coordinate the alien projects. NSC-10/1 & /2 were interpreted to mean that no one at the top wanted to know about anything until it was over and successful.

"These actions established a buffer between the President and the information. It was intended that this buffer serve as a means for the President to deny knowledge if leaks divulged the true state of affairs. This buffer was used in later years for the purpose of effectively isolating succeeding Presidents from any knowledge of the alien presence OTHER THAN WHAT THE SECRET GOVERNMENT AND THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY WANTED THEM TO KNOW. NSC-10/2 established a study panel which met secretly and was made up of the scientific minds of the day. The study panel was not called MJ-12. Another NSC memo, NSC-10/5 further outlined the duties of the study panel. These NSC memos and secret Executive orders SET THE STAGE FOR THE CREATION OF MJ-12 ONLY FOUR YEARS LATER.

"SECRETARY OF DEFENSE JAMES FORRESTAL OBJECTED TO THE SECRECY. He was a very idealistic and religious man. He believed that the public should be told. James Forrestal was also one of the first known abductees. When he began to talk to leaders of the opposition party and leaders of the Congress about the alien problem he was asked to resign by Truman. He expressed his fears to many people. Rightfully, he believed that he was being watched. This was interpreted by those who were ignorant of the facts as paranoia. Forrestal later was said to have suffered a mental breakdown. He was ordered to the mental ward of Bethesda Naval Hospital. In spite of the fact that THE ADMINISTRATION HAD NO AUTHORITY TO HAVE HIM COMMITTED, the order was carried out. In fact, it was feared that Forrestal would begin to talk again. He had to be isolated and discredited. His family and friends were denied permission to visit. Finally, on May 21, 1949, Forrestal's brother made a fateful decision. HE NOTIFIED AUTHORITIES THAT HE INTENDED TO REMOVE JAMES FROM BETHESDA on May 22. Sometime in the early morning of May 22, 1949, agents of the CIA tied a sheet around James Forrestal's neck, fastened the other end to a fixture in his room, then threw James Forrestal out the window. The sheet tore and he plummeted to his death. James Forrestal's secret diaries were confiscated by the CIA and were kept in the White House for many years. Due to public demand the diaries were eventually rewritten and published in a sanitized version. The real diary information was later furnished by the CIA in book form to an agent who published the material as fiction. THE NAME OF THE AGENT IS WHITLEY STRIEBER and the book is 'MAJESTIC'. James Forrestal became one of the first victims of the cover-up.

"The live alien that had been found wandering in the desert from the 1949 Roswell crash was named EBE. The name had been suggested by Dr. Vannevar Bush and was short for Extraterrestrial Biological Entity. EBE HAD A TENDENCY TO LIE, and for over a year would give only the desired answer to

questions asked. Those questions which would have resulted in an undesirable answer went unanswered. At one point during the second year of captivity he began to open up. The information derived from EBE was startling, to say the least. This compilation of his revelations became the foundation of what would later be called the 'Yellow Book.' Photographs were taken of EBE which, among others, I was to view years later in Project Grudge.

"In late 1951 EBE became ill. Medical personnel had been unable to determine the cause of EBE's illness and had no background from which to draw... Several experts were called in to study the illness. These specialists included medical doctors, botanists, and entomologists. A botanist, Dr. Guillermo Mendoza, was brought in to try and help him recover. Dr. Mendoza worked to save EBE until June 2, 1952, when EBE died. Dr. Mendoza became the expert on at least this type of alien biology. The movie E.T. is the thinly disguised story of EBE.

"In a futile attempt to save EBE and to gain favor with this technologically superior race, the United States began broadcasting a call for help early in 1952 into the vast regions of space. The call went unanswered but the project, dubbed SIGMA, continued as an effort of good faith (Note: Apparently in this effort to kiss-up to a more technically advanced race of creatures these government officials forgot EBE's infernal "tendency to lie", and instead continued to believe what they WANTED to believe... that this was a sure way to satisfy their insatiable appetite for super technology, and that these creatures were benevolent - in spite of the fact that human body parts were found on board at least two of their craft. In our opinion these officials deserve whatever harmful actions may have been taken against them by these creatures as a result of establishing a 'relationship' with what was obviously a malevolent alien race for mostly selfish motives. It is not certain whether this particular alien was one of the mantis-like "Infernals" or one of the reptilian "Sauroids" who apparently are subject to them. However the movie 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND,' which whitewashed the actual malevolent nature of the aliens to an incredible degree, depicted BOTH the small saurian 'gray' type beings and the long-armed 'mantis' like creatures as working together.

As we've said it seems that the desire of the secret government to obtain the occult-technology of these particular 'aliens' was one of their main motivations for establishing a WORKING contact with the saurian grays instead of with the more benevolent though protective human-alien races, even if it meant--as we shall soon see--the sellout of their fellow humans beings to obtain this. This 'forbidden fruit' of supertechnology would apparently allow the recipients to live like 'gods' over the rest of humanity - Branton).

"President Truman created the supersecret National Security Agency (NSA) by secret Executive order on November 4, 1952. Its primary purpose was to decipher the alien communications, language, and establish a dialogue with the extraterrestrials. The most urgent task was a continuation of the earlier effort. The secondary purpose of the NSA was to monitor all communications and emissions from any and all electronic devices worldwide for the purpose of gathering intelligence, both human and alien, AND TO CONTAIN THE SECRET OF THE ALIEN PRESENCE. Project SIGMA was successful.

"The NSA also MAINTAINS COMMUNICATIONS WITH THE LUNA BASE AND OTHER SECRET SPACE PROGRAMS (Note: Val Valerian was sent a document which was allegedly a crew roster for 'Starfleet International U.S.S. Concord NCC-1989' which listed several military personnel and their ACTUAL service numbers. A U.S.S. Excalibur was also mentioned, piloted by WO4. Chuck Graham SFMC- 8906-0001; CPL. Chuck Fair SCMC-8908-0005; CPL. Jon Plant SCMC- 8908-0007; and WO3 Mike Wier - no service number given. Branton). By executive order of the President, the NSA is exempt from all laws which do not specifically name the NSA in the text of the law as being subject to that law. That means that if the agency is not spelled out in the text on any and every law passed by the Congress it is not subject to that or those laws. The NSA now performs many other duties

and in fact is the premier agency within the intelligence network. Today the NSA receives approximately 75 per cent of the monies allotted to the intelligence community. The old saying 'where the money goes therein the power resides' is true. The DCI today is a figurehead maintained as a public ruse. The primary task of the NSA is still alien communications, but now includes other extraterrestrial projects as well.

"President Truman had been keeping our allies, including the Soviet Union, informed of the developing alien problem. THIS HAD BEEN DONE IN CASE THE ALIENS TURNED OUT TO BE A THREAT TO THE HUMAN RACE (Note: Could this explain the sudden and unexpected 'fall' of the Soviet Union and 'Communism'? Although Communism still resides to a large extent in China and elsewhere it's power has been greatly diminished in the Bolshevik states. The resulting international cooperation may be a two-edged sword, being either good or bad depending how it is used. For instance a global system might involve INDUSTRIAL cooperation which could strengthen the planet against an alien threat on the one hand while still allowing nations to retain their political independence and cultural diversities; or on the other hand it could involve POLITICAL cooperation which may very well lead to absolute dictatorial control of the world by a person or small group of persons, which would be devastating to the "cultural diversities" which add variety to the human race, who would no doubt be pressured give up their cultural characteristics in order to "conform" to the one-world political "beast" - Branton).

"PLANS WERE FORMULATED TO DEFEND THE EARTH IN CASE OF INVASION. Great difficulty was encountered in maintaining international secrecy. It was decided that an outside group was necessary to coordinate and control international efforts in order to hide the secret from the normal scrutiny of governments by the press. The result was the formation of a secret ruling body which became known as the Bilderberger Group. The group was formed and met for the first time in 1952. They were named after the first publicly known meeting place, the Bilderberg Hotel. That public meeting took place in 1954. They were nicknamed the Bilderbergers. The headquarters of this group is Geneva, Switzerland. The Bilderbergers evolved into a secret world government that now controls everything. The United Nations was then, and is now, an international joke.

"Beginning in 1953 a new president occupied the White House. He was a man used to a structured staff organization with a chain of command. His method was to delegate authority and rule by committee. He made his decisions, but only when his advisors were unable to come up with a consensus. His normal method was to read through or listen to several alternatives and then approve one. Those who worked closely with him have stated that his favorite comment was, 'Just do whatever it takes.' He spent a lot of time on the golf course. This was not unusual for a man who had been career Army with the ultimate position of Supreme Allied Commander during the war, a post which had earned him five stars. The President was General of the Army Dwight David Eisenhower.

"During his first year in office, 1953, at least 10 more crashed discs were recovered along with 26 dead and 4 live aliens. Of the 10, 4 were found in Arizona, 2 in Texas, 1 in New Mexico, 1 in Louisiana, 1 in Montana, and 1 in South Africa. There were hundreds of sightings.

"Eisenhower knew that he had to wrestle and beat the alien problem. He knew that he could not do it by revealing the secret to Congress. Early in 1953 the new President turned to his friend and fellow member of the Council on Foreign Relations Nelson Rockefeller. EISENHOWER AND ROCKEFELLER BEGAN PLANNING THE SECRET STRUCTURE OF THE ALIEN-TASK SUPERVISION, which became a reality within one year. The idea for MJ-12 was thus born.

"It was Nelson's uncle Winthrop Aldrich who had been crucial in convincing Eisenhower to run for President. The whole Rockefeller family and with them, the Rockefeller empire, had solidly backed Ike. Eisenhower belonged heart and soul to the Council on Foreign Relations and the Rockefeller family. ASKING ROCKEFELLER FOR HELP WITH THE ALIEN PROBLEM WAS TO BE THE BIGGEST MISTAKE EISENHOWER EVER MADE FOR THE FUTURE OF THE UNITED STATES AND MAYBE FOR HUMANITY.

"Within a week of Eisenhower's election he had appointed Nelson Rockefeller chairman of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Government Organization. Rockefeller was responsible for planning the reorganization of government, something he had dreamed of for many years. New Deal programs went into one single cabinet position called the Department of Health, Education and Welfare. When the Congress approved the new Cabinet position in April 1953, Nelson was named to the post of Undersecretary to Oveta Culp Hobby.

"In 1953 astronomers discovered large objects in space which were tracked moving toward the Earth. It was first believed that they were asteroids. Later evidence proved that the objects could only be spaceships (perhaps hollowed-out asteroids from the asteroid field between Mars and Jupiter? - Branton). Project SIGMA intercepted alien radio communications. When the objects reached the Earth they took up very high geosynchronous orbit around the equator. There were several huge ships, and their actual intent was unknown. Project SIGMA and a new project, PLATO, through radio communications using the computer binary language, were able to arrange a landing that resulted in face- to-face contact with alien beings from another planet. The landing took place in the desert. The movie, 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND' is a fictionalized version of the actual event. Project PLATO was tasked with establishing diplomatic relations with this race of space aliens. A hostage was left with us as a pledge that they would return and formalize a treaty.

"In the meantime, a race of humanoid (Nordic-Blond? - Branton) aliens landed at Homestead Air Force Base in Florida and successfully communicated with the U.S. government. THIS GROUP WARNED US AGAINST THE RACE ORBITING THE EQUATOR AND OFFERED TO HELP US WITH OUR SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT. THEY DEMANDED THAT WE DISMANTLE AND DESTROY OUR NUCLEAR WEAPONS AS THE MAJOR CONDITION. THEY REFUSED TO EXCHANGE TECHNOLOGY CITING THAT WE WERE SPIRITUALLY UNABLE TO HANDLE THE TECHNOLOGY WE ALREADY POSSESSED. THESE OVERTURES WERE REJECTED on the grounds that it would be foolish to disarm in the face of such an uncertain future. There was no track record to read from. IT MAY HAVE BEEN AN UNFORTUNATE DECISION.

"A third landing at Muroc, now Edwards Air Force Base, took place in 1954. The base was closed for three days and no one was allowed to enter or leave during that time. The historical event had been planned in advance. Details of a treaty had been agreed upon. Eisenhower arranged to be in Palm Springs on vacation. On the appointed day the President was spirited to the base. The excuse was given to the press that he was visiting a dentist. Witnesses to the event have stated that three UFOs flew over the base and then landed. Antiaircraft batteries were undergoing live-fire training and the startled personnel actually fired at the crafts as they passed overhead... the shells missed and no one was injured (Note: These three craft were apparently from the orbiting "gray" craft that the 'humanoids' warned the government about. This 'meeting' apparently resulted in one of the major 'U.S. government - Gray' treaties. The fact that the startled gunners failed to destroy the alien ships may have been unfortunate, as such an event might have led to an abort of the so-called 'treaty' deal with the grays - Branton).

"President Eisenhower met with the aliens on February 20, 1954, and a formal treaty between the alien nation and the United States of America was signed. We then received our first alien ambassador from outer space. He was the hostage that had been left at the first landing in the desert. His name was 'His

Omnipotent Highness Crilll or Krilll,' pronounced Crill or Krill. In the American tradition of disdain for royal titles he was secretly called 'ORIGINAL HOSTAGE CRILL, OR KRILL.' Shortly after this meeting President Eisenhower suffered a heart attack (the judgment of God?).

"Four others present at the meeting were Franklin Allen of the HEARST NEWSPAPERS, Edwin Nourse of BROOKINGS INSTITUTE, Gerald Light of METAPHYSICAL RESEARCH fame, and CATHOLIC BISHOP MacIntyre of Los Angeles. Their reaction was judged as a microcosm of what the public reaction might be. Based on this reaction, it was decided that the public could not be told. Later studies confirmed the decision as sound.

"An emotionally revealing letter written by Gerald Light spells out in chilling detail: 'My dear friends: I have just returned from Muroc. The report is true -- devastatingly true! I made the journey in company with Franklin Allen of the Hearst papers and Edwin Nourse of Brookings Institute (Truman's erstwhile financial advisor) and Bishop MacIntyre of L.A. (confidential names for the present, please). When we were allowed to enter the restricted section (after about six hours in which we were checked on every possible item, event, incident and aspect of our personal and public lives), I HAD THE DISTINCT FEELING THAT THE WORLD HAD COME TO AN END WITH FANTASTIC REALISM. FOR I HAVE NEVER SEEN SO MANY HUMAN BEINGS IN A STATE OF COMPLETE COLLAPSE AND CONFUSION, AS THEY REALIZED THAT THEIR OWN WORLD HAD INDEED ENDED WITH SUCH FINALITY AS TO BEGGAR DESCRIPTION. THE REALITY OF 'OTHER-PLANE' AEROFORMS IS NOW AND FOREVER REMOVED FROM THE REALMS OF SPECULATION AND MADE A RATHER PAINFUL PART OF THE CONSCIOUSNESS OF EVERY RESPONSIBLE SCIENTIFIC AND POLITICAL GROUP. During my two days' visit I saw five separate and distinct types of aircraft being studied and handled by our Air Force officials -- with the assistance and permission of the Etherians!

"I have no words to express my reactions. It has finally happened. It is now a matter of history. President Eisenhower, as you may already know, was spirited over to Muroc one night during his visit to Palm Springs recently. And it is my conviction that he will ignore the terrific conflict between the various 'authorities' and go directly to the people via radio and television -- if the impasse continues much longer. FROM WHAT I COULD GATHER, AN OFFICIAL STATEMENT TO THE COUNTRY IS BEING PREPARED FOR DELIVERY ABOUT THE MIDDLE OF MAY.'

"We know that no such announcement was ever made. The silence-control group won that day. We also know that two more ships, for which we can find no witnesses, either landed sometime after the three or were already at the base before the three landed. Gerald Light specifically states that five ships were present and were undergoing study by the Air Force. HIS METAPHYSICAL EXPERIENCE IS EVIDENT IN THAT HE CALLS THE ENTITIES 'ETHERIANS.' Gerald Light capitalized 'Etherians,' calling attention to the fact that these beings might have been viewed as gods by Mr. Light (Something which the saurian "Grays" etc., apparently wished all humans would believe, and we're sure "His Omnipotent Highness Krill" would agree - Branton).

"The alien emblem was known as the 'Trilateral Insignia' and was displayed on the craft and worn on the alien uniforms. Both of those landings and the second meeting were filmed. These films exist today.

"The treaty stated that the aliens would not interfere in our affairs and we would not interfere in theirs. WE WOULD KEEP THEIR PRESENCE ON EARTH A SECRET. They would furnish us with advanced technology and would help us in our technological development. They would not make any treaty with any other Earth nation. THEY COULD ABDUCT HUMANS ON A LIMITED AND PERIODIC BASIS FOR THE PURPOSE OF MEDICAL EXAMINATION AND MONITORING OF

OUR DEVELOPMENT, WITH THE STIPULATION THAT THE HUMANS WOULD NOT BE HARMED, WOULD BE RETURNED TO THEIR POINT OF ABDUCTION, AND WOULD HAVE NO MEMORY OF THE EVENT, AND THAT THE ALIEN NATION WOULD FURNISH MAJESTY TWELVE WITH A LIST OF ALL HUMAN CONTACTS AND ABDUCTEES ON A REGULARLY SCHEDULED BASIS.

"It was agreed that each nation would receive the ambassador of the other for as long as the treaty remained in force. It was further agreed that the alien nation and the United States would exchange 16 personnel with the purpose of learning of each other. The alien 'guests' would remain on earth. THE HUMAN 'GUESTS' WOULD TRAVEL TO THE ALIEN POINT OF ORIGIN FOR A SPECIFIED PERIOD OF TIME, then return, at which point a reverse exchange would be made. A reenactment of this event was dramatized in the movie 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND.' A tipoff to who works for whom can be determined BY THE FACT THAT DR. J. ALLEN HYNEK SERVED AS THE TECHNICAL ADVISOR FOR THE FILM. I noticed that the Top Secret report containing the official version of the truth of the alien question, entitled project GRUDGE, which I read while in the Navy, was co-authored by LT. COL. FRIEND and DR. J. ALLEN HYNEK, WHO WAS CITED AS A CIA ASSET attached to Project GRUDGE -- Dr. Hynek, the one who debunked many legitimate UFO incidents when he functioned as the scientific member of the very public Project BLUEBOOK. Dr. Hynek is the man responsible for the infamous 'it was only swamp gas' statement.

"It was agreed that bases would be constructed underground for the use of the alien nation and that two bases would be constructed for the joint use of the alien nation and the United States Government. Exchange of technology would take place in the jointly occupied bases. THESE ALIEN BASES WOULD BE CONSTRUCTED UNDER INDIAN RESERVATIONS IN THE FOUR CORNERS AREA OF UTAH, COLORADO, NEW MEXICO AND ARIZONA, and one would be constructed in an area known as Dreamland (Note: Many sources allege that the reason the 'aliens' insisted on these underground bases beneath these particular areas was that 'they' in fact are not exclusively from other planetary bodies, but that they are originally from earth and have for centuries occupied deep cavern levels beneath the earth, and more recently beneath these areas of the southwest. The 'bases' then, which most in the government would believe are of exclusively human construction for use in 'joint' operations, would actually be 'covers' or 'fronts' for actual subterranean systems already largely under the control of this saurian race. This would explain why many human workers in these 'joint' bases have been kept highly compartmentalized; why many do not realize what's taking place in the lower levels or even that such lower levels exist when other deeper-level workers allege that they do; why the 'security' increases enormously the deeper one descends into these underground bases; and why the human influence decreases and the saurian-reptoid-gray-etc. influence increases the deeper one descends into these bases - Branton).

"Dreamland was built in the Mojave desert near, or in, a place called Yucca. I cannot remember if it was Yucca Valley, Yucca Flat, or Yucca Proving Ground, but Yucca Valley is what I always seem to want to say. MORE UFO SIGHTINGS AND INCIDENTS OCCUR IN THE MOJAVE DESERT OF CALIFORNIA THAN ANY OTHER PLACE IN THE WORLD. So many, in fact, that no one even bothers to make reports. Anyone who ventures into the desert to talk to the residents will be astounded by the frequency of activity and with the degree of acceptance demonstrated by those who have come to regard UFOs as normal.

"All alien areas are under complete control of the Naval Department (although some may argue that they are only in control of the uppermost levels of these 'bases' - Branton), according to the documents I read. All personnel who work in these complexes receive their checks from the Navy through a subcontractor. The checks never make reference to the government or the Navy. Construction of the bases began immediately, but progress was slow. LARGE AMOUNTS OF MONEY WERE MADE

AVAILABLE IN 1957. Work continued on the Yellow Book.

"Project REDLIGHT was formed and experiments in test-flying alien craft was begun in earnest. A super-Top Secret facility was built at Groom Lake in Nevada in the midst of the weapons test range. It was code-named Area 51. The installation was placed under the Department of the Navy and all personnel required a 'Q' clearance as well as Executive (Presidential, called MAJESTIC) approval. This was ironic, due to the fact that the President of the United States does not have clearance to visit the site. The alien base and exchange of technology actually took place in an area code-named Dreamland above ground, and the underground portion was dubbed 'the Dark Side of the Moon.' ACCORDING TO THE DOCUMENTATION I READ, AT LEAST 600 ALIEN BEINGS ACTUALLY RESIDE FULL TIME AT THIS SITE ALONG WITH AN UNKNOWN NUMBER OF SCIENTISTS AND CIA PERSONNEL. DUE TO THE FEAR OF IMPLANTATION, ONLY CERTAIN PEOPLE WERE ALLOWED TO INTERFACE WITH THE ALIEN BEINGS, AND THOSE PERSONNEL WERE AND ARE WATCHED AND MONITORED CONTINUOUSLY.

"The Army was tasked to form a supersecret organization to furnish security for the alien-tasked projects. THIS ORGANIZATION BECAME THE NATIONAL RECONNAISSANCE ORGANIZATION BASED AT FORT CARSON, COLORADO. THE SPECIFIC TEAMS TRAINED TO SECURE THE PROJECTS WERE CALLED DELTA. LT. COL. JAMES 'BO' GRITZ WAS A DELTA FORCE COMMANDER.

"A second project code-named SNOWBIRD was promulgated to explain away any sightings of the REDLIGHT crafts as being Air Force experiments. The SNOWBIRD crafts were manufactured using conventional technology and were flown for the press on several occasions. Project SNOWBIRD was also used to debunk legitimate public sightings of alien craft (UFOs to the public, IACs - Identified Alien Craft - to those in the know). Project SNOWBIRD was very successful, and reports from the public declined steadily until recent years.

"A multimillion-dollar Secret fund was organized and kept by the Military Office of the White House. THIS FUND WAS USED TO BUILD OVER 75 DEEP UNDERGROUND FACILITIES. Presidents who asked were told the fund was used to build deep underground shelters for the President in case of war. Only a few were built for the President. Millions of dollars were funneled through the office of Majesty Twelve and then out to the contractors. It was used to build Top Secret alien bases as well as Top Secret DUMB (Deep Underground Military Bases) AND THE FACILITIES PROMULGATED BY ALTERNATIVE 2 THROUGHOUT THE NATION. President Johnson used this fund to build a movie theater and pave the road on his ranch. He had no idea of it's true purpose.

"The secret White House underground-construction fund was set up in 1957 by President Eisenhower. The funding was obtained from Congress under the guise of 'construction and maintenance of secret sites where the President could be taken in case of military attack: Presidential Emergency Sites.' The sites are literally holes in the ground, deep enough to withstand a nuclear blast, and are outfitted with state-of-the-art communications equipment. To date there are more than 75 sites spread around the country which were built using money from this fund. The Atomic Energy Commission has built at least 22 underground sites...

"The location and everything to do with these sites were and are considered and treated as Top Secret. The money was and is in control of the Military Office of the White House, and was and is laundered through so circuitous a web that even the most knowledgeable spy or accountant cannot follow it. As of 1980 only a few at the beginning and end of this web knew what the money was for. At the beginning were Representative George Mahon of Texas, the chairman of the House Appropriations Committee and of its Defense Subcommittee, and Representative Robert Sikes of Florida, chairman of the House

Appropriations Military Construction Subcommittee. Today it is rumored that House Speaker Jim Wright controlled the money in Congress and that a power struggle removed him. At the end of the line were the President, Majesty Twelve, the director of the Military Office and a commander at the Washington Navy Yard.

"The money was authorized by the Appropriations Committee, who allocated it to the Department of Defense as a Top Secret item in the Army construction program. The Army, however, could not spend it and in fact did not even know what it was for. Authorization to spend the money was in reality given to the Navy. The money was channeled to the Chesapeake Division of the Navy Engineers, who did not know what it was for, either. Not even the commanding officer, who was an admiral, knew what the fund was used for. Only one man, a Navy commander who was assigned to the Chesapeake Division but in reality was responsible only to the Military Office of the White House, knew of the actual purpose, amount, and ultimate destination of the Top Secret money. **THE TOTAL SECRECY SURROUNDING THE FUND MEANT THAT ALMOST EVERY TRACE OF IT COULD BE MADE TO DISAPPEAR BY THE VERY FEW PEOPLE WHO CONTROLLED IT.** There has never been and most likely never will be an audit of the secret money.

"Large amounts of money were transferred from the Top Secret fund to a location at Palm Beach, Florida, that belongs to the Coast Guard called Peanut Island. The island is adjacent to property which was owned by Joseph Kennedy. The money was said to have been used for landscaping and general beautification. Some time ago a TV news special on the Kennedy assassination told of a Coast Guard officer transferring money in a briefcase to a Kennedy employee across this property line. Could this have been a secret payment to the Kennedy family for the loss of their son John F. Kennedy? The payments continued through the year 1967 and then stopped. The total amount transferred is unknown and the actual use of the money is unknown.

"Meanwhile, Nelson Rockefeller changed positions again. This time he was to take C.D. Jackson's old position, which had been called the Special Assistant for Psychological Strategy. With Nelson's appointment the name was changed to the Special Assistant for Cold War Strategy. This position would evolve over the years into **THE SAME POSITION HENRY KISSINGER WAS ULTIMATELY TO HOLD UNDER PRESIDENT NIXON.** Officially he was to give 'advice and assistance in the development of increased understanding and cooperation among all peoples.' The official description was a smoke screen, for **SECRETLY HE WAS THE PRESIDENTIAL COORDINATOR FOR THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY.** In his new post Rockefeller reported directly, and solely, to the President. He attended meetings of the Cabinet, the Council on Foreign Economic Policy, and **THE NATIONAL SECURITY COUNCIL, WHICH WAS THE HIGHEST POLICY- MAKING BODY IN THE GOVERNMENT.**

"Nelson Rockefeller was also given a second important job as the head of the secret unit called the Planning Coordination Group, which was formed under NSC 5412/1 in March 1955. The group consisted of different ad hoc members, depending on the subject of the agenda. The basic members were Rockefeller, a representative of the Department of Defense, a representative of the Department of State, and the Director of Central Intelligence. It was soon called the 5412 Committee or the Special Group. NSC 5412/1 established the rule that covert operations were subject to approval by an executive committee, whereas in the past these operations were initiated solely on the authority of the Director of Central Intelligence.

"By secret Executive Memorandum NSC 5510, Eisenhower had preceded NSC 5412/1 to establish a permanent committee (not ad hoc) to be known as Majesty Twelve (MJ-12) **TO OVERSEE AND CONDUCT ALL COVERT ACTIVITIES CONCERNED WITH THE ALIEN QUESTION.** NSC 5412/1 was created to explain the purpose of these meetings when Congress and the press became

curious.

"MAJESTY TWELVE was made up of NELSON ROCKEFELLER, Director of Central Intelligence ALLEN WELSH DULLES, Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, Secretary of Defense Charles E. Wilson, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff ADMIRAL ARTHUR W. RADFORD, Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation J. EDGAR HOOVER, six men from the executive committee of the COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS known as the 'Wise Men,' six members from the EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE of the JASON Group, and DR. EDWARD TELLER.

"The JASON Group is a secret scientific group formed during the Manhattan Project and administered by the Mitre Corporation. THE INNER CORE OF THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS RECRUITS ITS MEMBERS FROM THE SKULL & BONES AND THE SCROLL & KEY SOCIETIES OF HARVARD AND YALE. The Wise Men are key members of the Council on Foreign Relations and also members of the ORDER OF THE QUEST known as the JASON Society.

"THERE WERE 19 MEMBERS OF MAJESTY TWELVE. THE FIRST RULE OF MAJESTY TWELVE WAS THAT NO ORDER COULD BE GIVEN AND NO ACTION COULD BE TAKEN WITHOUT A MAJORITY VOTE OF TWELVE IN FAVOR, THUS MAJORITY TWELVE. Orders issued by Majesty Twelve became known as Majority Twelve directives.

"This group was made up over the years of the top officers and directors of the Council on Foreign Relations and later the Trilateral Commission. GORDON DEAN, GEORGE BUSH AND ZBIGNIEW BRZEZINSKI WERE AMONG THEM. The most important and influential of the Wise Men were JOHN MCCLOY, ROBERT LOVETT, AVERELL HARRIMAN, CHARLES BOHLEN, GEORGE KENNAN, AND DEAN ACHESON. Their policies were to last well into the decade of the '70's. IT IS SIGNIFICANT THAT PRESIDENT EISENHOWER AS WELL AS THE FIRST SIX MAJESTY TWELVE MEMBERS FROM THE GOVERNMENT WERE ALSO MEMBERS OF THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS. THIS GAVE CONTROL OF THE MOST SECRET AND POWERFUL GROUP IN GOVERNMENT TO A SPECIAL-INTEREST CLUB THAT WAS ITSELF CONTROLLED BY THE ILLUMINATI.

"Thorough researchers will soon discover that not all of the Wise Men attended Harvard or Yale and not all of them were chosen for Skull & Bones or Scroll & Key membership during their college years. You will be able to quickly clear up the mystery by obtaining the book 'THE WISE MEN' by Walter Isaacson and Evan Thomas., Simon and Schuster., New York. Under illustration #9 in the center of the book you will find the caption: 'Lovett with the Yale Unit, above far right, and on the beach: His initiation into Skull & Bones came at an air base near Dunkirk.' I have found that members were chosen on an ongoing basis by invitation based upon merit postcollege and were not confined to Harvard and Yale attendees only. Because of this fact, a complete list of Skull & Bones members can never be compiled from the catalogues or addresses of the college segment of the Russell Trust, also known as the Brotherhood of Death, or the Skull & Bones. Now you know why it has been impossible to pinpoint the membership either by number or by name. I believe that the answer lies hidden in the CFR files, if files exist.

"A chosen few were later initiated into the secret branch of the Order of the Quest known as the JASON Society. They are all members of the Council on Foreign Relations and at that time were known as THE EASTERN ESTABLISHMENT. This should give you a clue to the far-reaching and serious nature of these most secret college societies. The society is alive and well today, but now includes MEMBERS OF THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION as well. The Trilaterals existed secretly BEFORE 1973. THE NAME OF THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION WAS TAKEN FROM THE ALIEN FLAG KNOWN AS THE TRILATERAL INSIGNIA. Majesty Twelve was to survive right up

to the present day. Under Eisenhower and Kennedy it was erroneously called the 5412 Committee, or more correctly, the Special Group. In the Johnson administration it became the 303 Committee because the name '5412' had been compromised in the book 'THE SECRET GOVERNMENT.' Actually, NSC 5412/1 was leaked to the author to hide the existence of NSC 5410. Under Nixon, Ford, and Carter it was called the 40 Committee, and under Reagan it became known as the PI-40 Committee. Over all those years ONLY THE NAME CHANGED.

"BY 1955 IT BECAME OBVIOUS THAT THE ALIENS HAD DECEIVED EISENHOWER AND HAD BROKEN THE TREATY. MUTILATED HUMANS WERE BEING FOUND ALONG WITH MUTILATED ANIMALS ACROSS THE UNITED STATES. IT WAS SUSPECTED THAT THE ALIENS WERE NOT SUBMITTING A COMPLETE LIST OF HUMAN CONTACTS AND ABDUCTEES TO MAJESTY TWELVE AND IT WAS SUSPECTED THAT NOT ALL ABDUCTEES HAD BEEN RETURNED. The Soviet Union was suspected of interacting with them, and this proved to be true. THE ALIENS STATED THAT THEY HAD BEEN, AND WERE THEN, MANIPULATING MASSES OF PEOPLE THROUGH SECRET SOCIETIES, WITCHCRAFT, MAGIC, THE OCCULT, AND RELIGION. You must understand that this claim could also be a manipulation. AFTER SEVERAL AIR FORCE COMBAT AIR ENGAGEMENTS WITH ALIEN CRAFT it became apparent that our weapons were no match against them.

"In November 1955 NSC-5412/2 was issued establishing a study committee to explore 'all factors which are involved in the making and implementing of foreign policy in the nuclear age.' This was only a blanket of snow that covered the real subject of study, the alien question.

"By secret Executive Memorandum NSC 5511 in 1954, President Eisenhower had commissioned the study group to 'EXAMINE ALL THE FACTS, EVIDENCE, LIES, AND DECEPTION AND DISCOVER THE TRUTH OF THE ALIEN QUESTION.' NSC 5412/2 was only a cover that had become necessary when the press began inquiring as to the purpose of regular meetings of such important men. The first meetings began in 1954 and were called the Quantico meetings because they met at the Quantico Marine Base. The study group was made up solely of 35 members of the Council on Foreign Relations' secret study group. Dr. Edward Teller was invited to participate. Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski was the study director for the first 18 months. Dr. Henry Kissinger was chosen as the group's study director for the second 18 months beginning in November 1955. Nelson Rockefeller was a frequent visitor during the study.

"THE STUDY GROUP MEMBERS

Gordon Dean, Chairman; Dr. Henry Kissinger, Study Director; Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, Study Director; Dr. Edward Teller; Maj. Gen. Richard C. Lindsay; Hanson W. Baldwin; Lloyd V. Berkner; Frank C. Nash; Paul H. Nitze; Charles P. Noyes; Frank Pace Jr.; James A. Perkins; Don K. Price; David Rockefeller; Oscar M. Ruebhausen; Lt. Gen. James M. Gavin; Caryl P. Haskins; James T. Hill, Jr.; Joseph E. Johnson; Mervin J. Kelly; Frank Altschul; Hamilton Fish Armstrong; Maj. Gen. James McCormack, Jr.; Robert R. Bowie; McGeorge Bundy; William A. M. Burden; John C. Campbell; Thomas K. Finletter; George S. Franklin, Jr.; I.I. Rabi; Roswell L. Gilpatric; N.E. Halaby; Gen. Walter Bedell Smith; Henry DeWolf Smyth; Shields Warren; Carroll L. Wilson; Arnold Wolfers.

"The second-phase meetings were also held at the Marine base at Quantico, Virginia, and the group became known as Quantico II. Nelson Rockefeller built a retreat somewhere in Maryland for Majesty Twelve and the study committee. It could be reached only by air. In this manner they could meet away from public scrutiny. This secret meeting place is known by the code name 'the Country Club.'

Complete living, eating, recreation, library, and meeting facilities exist at the location (The Aspen Institute is not the Country Club).

"The study group was publicly terminated in the later months on 1956. Henry Kissinger wrote what was officially termed the results of 1957 as 'NUCLEAR WEAPONS AND FOREIGN POLICY,' published for the Council on Foreign Relations by Harper & Brothers, New York. IN TRUTH, THE MANUSCRIPT HAD ALREADY BEEN 80% WRITTEN WHILE KISSINGER WAS AT HARVARD. THE STUDY GROUP CONTINUED, VEILED IN SECRECY.

A clue to the seriousness Kissinger attached to the study can be found in statements by his wife and friends. Many of them stated that Henry would leave home early each morning and return late each night without speaking to anyone or responding to anyone. It seemed as if he were in another world which held no room for outsiders.

"These statements are very revealing. The revelations of the alien presence and actions during the study must have been a great shock. Henry Kissinger was definitely out of character during this time. He would never again be affected in this manner, no matter the seriousness of any subsequent event. On many occasions he would work very late into the night after having put in a full day. This behavior eventually led to divorce.

"A major finding of the alien study WAS THAT THE PUBLIC COULD NOT BE TOLD. IT WAS BELIEVED THAT THIS WOULD MOST CERTAINLY LEAD TO ECONOMIC COLLAPSE, COLLAPSE OF THE RELIGIOUS STRUCTURE, AND NATIONAL PANIC, WHICH COULD LEAD TO ANARCHY (Note: This was no doubt based largely on the assumption that the existence of these 'aliens' could not be explained in terms of traditional Christian religion, which conclusion might have been reached by many, especially in the face of the saurian grays' persistent attempts to hide their true reptilian nature as it relates to ancient Biblical history and prophecy. However, based on what we've already covered in these files, it is evident that such alien activity does in reality conform to Christian theology and was in fact prophesied in Judeo-Christian scripture thousands of years ago. The ignorance would merely be an inability to properly interpret these ancient prophecies due to a lack of a foundational knowledge necessary to make such correct interpretations. Therefore such knowledge, if presented properly, would probably not bring about a collapse in the 'religious' world. Also, the realization of the existence of an Almighty Creator-God infinitely more powerful than the 'aliens' would likely prevent the 'panic' and resulting economic collapse- anarchy which the 'Study Group' feared - Branton).

"Secrecy thus continued. An offshoot of this finding was that if the public could not be told, Congress could not be told. Funding for the projects and research would have to come from outside the Government. In the meantime money was to be obtained from the military budget and from CIA confidential, non- appropriated funds.

"ANOTHER MAJOR FINDING WAS THAT THE ALIENS WERE USING HUMANS AND ANIMALS FOR A SOURCE OF GLANDULAR SECRETIONS, ENZYMES, HORMONAL SECRETIONS, BLOOD PLASMA AND POSSIBLY IN GENETIC EXPERIMENTS.

The aliens explained these actions as necessary to their survival. They stated that their genetic structure had deteriorated and that they were no longer able to reproduce. They stated that if they were unable to improve their genetic structure, their race would soon cease to exist. WE LOOKED UPON THEIR EXPLANATIONS WITH SUSPICION

(Note: According to sources which we will quote later on, the actual purposes of the mutilations are far

different than what these alien creatures allege them to be. Some groups connected to MJ-12 however seem to have fallen for this propaganda, such as the top secret 'Yellow Fruit' unit working in Nevada who are, or at least were at one point, convinced that the 'grays' were incapable of reproducing. In spite of 'their' allegations that they cannot reproduce, certain witnesses have alleged that the saurian grays are actually reproducing profusely within DEEP underground levels utilizing solar-heat 'egg' hatcheries, polyembryony tanks, cloning, etc. Also, the body fluids according to other sources are not used exclusively for 'improving their genetic structure' but as sustenance or 'food' for the saurian grays, etc. Their claims to the contrary, as well as other allegations, should be studied in the light of their previous known TENDENCIES TO LIE - Branton).

"Since our weapons were literally useless against the aliens, Majesty Twelve decided to continue friendly diplomatic relations UNTIL SUCH A TIME AS WE WERE ABLE TO DEVELOP A TECHNOLOGY WHICH WOULD ENABLE US TO CHALLENGE THEM ON A MILITARY BASES. Overtures would have to be made to the Soviet Union and other nations to join forces for the survival of humanity. In the meantime PLANS WERE DEVELOPED TO RESEARCH AND CONSTRUCT TWO WEAPONS SYSTEMS USING CONVENTIONAL AND NUCLEAR TECHNOLOGY, WHICH WOULD HOPEFULLY BRING US TO PARITY.

"The results of the research were Projects JOSHUA and EXCALIBUR.

JOSHUA was a weapon captured from the Germans which was capable of shattering 4-inch-thick armor plate at a range of two miles. It used aimed, low-frequency sound waves, and it was believed that this weapon would be effective against the alien craft and beam weapons. EXCALIBUR was a weapon carried by a missile not to rise above 30,000 feet above ground level (AGL), not to deviate from designated target more than 50 meters, able to... penetrate '1,000 METERS OF TUFA, HARD-PACKED SOIL SUCH AS THAT FOUND IN NEW MEXICO,' carry a one-megaton warhead, and intended for use in destroying the aliens in their underground bases

(Note: According to many sources several of the 'alien' underground bases contain humans - human-souled-hybrids, and human captives both living and in cold storage, who have been the victims of alien abductions from surface and in some cases subsurface or extrasurface communities. Obviously, EXCALIBUR should not be used against such installations, but the surface- to-subsurface routes should be sought out and an underground invasion force should be utilized to destroy the aliens yet spare any surviving humans and take the bases intact. To do otherwise may be in essence 'sacrificing' innocent lives needlessly to get an advantage over the aliens, in which case we would prove ourselves to be no better than the alien-grays/sauroids themselves! In connection with the JOSHUA anti-spacecraft weapon, extreme caution should of course be used to distinguish human-occupied spacecraft from those craft utilized by the saurians - Branton).

"JOSHUA was developed successfully but never used, to my knowledge. EXCALIBUR was not pushed until recent years and now, we are told, THERE IS AN UNPRECEDENTED EFFORT TO DEVELOP THIS WEAPON. The public would be told that EXCALIBUR would be needed to take out Soviet underground command posts. We know that is not true because one rule of war is that you try not to destroy the leaders. They are needed to ensure peaceful transition of power and compliance of the populace to all negotiated or dictated terms.

"The events at Fatima in the early part of the century were scrutinized. ON THE SUSPICION THAT IT WAS AN ALIEN MANIPULATION, AN INTELLIGENCE OPERATION WAS PUT INTO MOTION

TO PENETRATE THE SECRECY SURROUNDING THE EVENT. THE UNITED STATES UTILIZED ITS VATICAN MOLES AND SOON OBTAINED THE ENTIRE VATICAN STUDY, WHICH INCLUDED THE PROPHECY... The prophecy demanded that Russia be consecrated to the 'Sacred Heart' (of the "Madonna" - Branton). It stated that a child would be born who would unite the world with a plan for world peace and a false religion. The people would discern that he was evil and was indeed the Anti-Christ. World War III would begin in the Middle East with an invasion of Israel of a United Arab nation using conventional weapons, which would culminate in a near holocaust. Most of the life on this planet would suffer horribly and die as a result. The return of Christ would occur shortly thereafter (Note: This "prophecy" actually REVERSES the sequence of events from the sequence in which they are given in Judeo-Christian prophecy).

For instance the prophecies in Ezekiel, Daniel and Revelation do indicate that a period of time will occur when the following will take place within a short space: The Divine "rescue" of believers in and followers of "The Lamb" who will be taken to the "New Jerusalem" command now en route from the "Eternity Gate" in the Orion Nebula, and which is not to be confused with other negative, etc. beings who are in that same area monitoring the "Gate" for various reasons; also an invasion of Israel involving Arab and other allied armies resulting in the nuclear destruction of 5/6ths of the invading armies; the rebuilding of Solomon's Temple and the re-instituting of animal sacrifices; and the rise of a COUNTERFEIT "Messiah" who will "shortly after" the attempted invasion of Jerusalem most likely claim to be the returned Christ and who will reign for the following seven years as supreme "god" of the world, and at the end of which--i.e. the 7-year "tribulation" period--the TRUE Christ will arrive with his armies of angelic light beings and "regenerated believers" from the "New Jerusalem" command.

The fact that the "aliens" REVERSED the sequence of events may indicate that a COUNTERFEIT "Antichrist" will rise before these events mentioned above and be labeled as such, and possibly when this "False Antichrist" is taken care of BEFORE the Jerusalem invasion the ACTUAL Antichrist who will rule from Rome shortly into the 7-year period AFTER the invasion will rise and not be suspected as much for what he/it is - Branton).

"When the aliens were confronted with this finding," Cooper continues, "they confirmed that it was true.

The aliens explained that they had created us through genetic manipulation in a laboratory. They stated that they had manipulated the human race through religion, Satanism, witchcraft, magic, and the occult

(Note: Such "revelations" were also said to appear in the alleged "Yellow Book", which may in itself be a type of alien propaganda. Aside from outright deception the aliens--or saurian grays--apparently utilize HALF TRUTHS as well. By telling people certain obvious facts such as the fact that they were behind the Fatima manifestations and that they manipulate occult societies-- apparently confessions made when they were "backed into a corner" with the facts--they apparently gain an element of human trust, through which they are able to convey other strategic, damning lies, such as the claim that they "created us." This lie alone could potentially destroy the desire within millions to resist these creatures, leading them to succumb to the demands of the aliens with the idea that they cannot fight against their own "creators." Truth is useless unless it is believed and practiced IN FULL. As we read in Galatians 5:9 "A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump." Or, one "virulent" lie can corrupt a good deal of truth - Branton).

"...The aliens showed a hologram, which they claim was the actual crucifixion of Christ. The

Government filmed the hologram. We did not know whether to believe them." (Note: If humans can develop computer-generated "virtual reality" images and are on the verge of being able to record dream sequences on video, then certainly such a high-tech though malevolent race as the "grays" could create programmed holographic images to deceive and manipulate the human race, as part of their propaganda- control scenarios. There is even evidence, according to various abductees, that "they" can "retrieve" holographic memories from the human subconscious and monitor them; create "halo effects" or post-hypnotic dream-like sequence that seem real but are not; or potentially create their own "holographic" virtual reality sequences via combined technology and collective consciousness, and show the "recording" of this to U.S. government officials. Their depiction of Christ's crucifixion may be such a "programmed" hologram unless, of course, the serpent race was in fact monitoring the crucifixion in that ancient time via occult- technological means - Branton)

In reference to the "Fatima" episode, the information related by Cooper to the effect that the "aliens" were behind the so-called appearances of the "Modonna," the so-called "Mother of God," or the "Queen of Heaven" who is supposedly the "Mediatrice" of salvation (an idea which is mysteriously absent within Judeo- Christian scripture), seems to be confirmed by other researchers such as John A. Keel. Keel identified several connections between the "Fatima" (and other similar) manifestations and the UFO phenomena, particularly those involving physical-paraphysical aspects such as the "gray" encounters.

In essence, the "visions" would have been some type of electromagnetic "hologram" and the miraculous healings would simply be super-advanced "medicine", perhaps utilizing certain types of electromagnetic rays. Entirely supernatural miracles do take place, as we read in the New Testament writings, but the reptilian conspiracy have often attempted to 'counterfeit' the works of Christ for their own purposes, much of which seems to involve attempts to manipulate human minds and emotions. Purposes which also seem to involve attempts to manipulate humans into surrendering themselves to the powers behind these counterfeit miracles, or surrendering the mythological "Mother Goddess" image which the conspiracy powers seem to utilize.

Actually, the "Mother Goddess" image surrounding Fatima, etc., has nothing to do whatsoever with the Christian religion (which Catholicism "claims" to be). The "mother goddess" myth began originally with the ancient Babylonian Queen Semiramis, who was responsible for the re-establishing of witchcraft, idolatry, astrology and even human sacrifice in post-deluvian times. Some even suspect that Semiramis was even in league with the serpent race. She was certainly in contact with the "Infernals."

From Babylon the "Mother Goddess" legend (Semiramis being the supposed "Mother Goddess") spread throughout the world. Isis, Venus, Ashtaroth, Aphrodite, the Modonna and other appellations are actually names which can be traced back to Semiramis!

It is a historical fact that in pagan Rome a version of the "Mother Goddess" religion was in existence, and even before the "Catholic" church came to power the HILL "Vaticanus" was, as we've said in earlier writings, a center of activity for the "Mystery Babylon" religion (and a point of contact between pagan Roman priests and so-called underworld "gods"?). As for the "Virgin" Mary, true - she was a virgin at the time she conceived Christ, but the New Testament makes it clear that she later married and conceived other children naturally.

The idea that she was a virgin throughout her life is fallacious. True, she was "honored" above all women in that she gave birth to the Messiah, but she was not sinless and Jesus made this perfectly clear along with the fact that, although she was the "Mother" of his physical body, she was NOT th

cosmic conflict 06

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 06

Crash Go The Chariots

John Lear, a captain of a major U.S. Airline has flown over 160 different types of aircraft in over 50 different countries. He holds 17 world speed records in the Lear Jet and once was the only pilot ever to hold every airman certificate issued by the Federal Aviation Administration. Mr. Lear has flown missions worldwide for the CIA and other government agencies. A former Nevada State Senator candidate, he is the son of William P. Lear, designer of the Lear Jet executive airplane, the 8-track stereo, and founder of the Lear Siegler Corporation. Lear became interested in the subject of UFO's 13 months prior to the date given below, after talking with United States Air Force Personnel who had witnessed a UFO landing at Bentwaters AFB, near London, England, and three small aliens walking up to the Wing Commander.

The following is a 'Statement' released by John Lear on December 29, 1987 and revised on March 25, 1988. It was originally sent to various friends of Lear's, who in turn put pressure on Lear to release this information more publicly. The first version of the statement was apparently meant for the 'inside' crowd of researchers with whom Lear associated, whereas the following revision contains the same information as the first edition, but is directed to the public in general:

NOTE TO THE PRESS:

"The government of the United States continues to rely on your personal and professional gullibility to suppress the information contained herein. Your cooperation over the past 40 years has exceeded OUR wildest expectations and we salute you.

""The sun does not revolve around the Earth'

""The United States Government has been in business with little gray extraterrestrials for about 20 years'

"The first truth stated here got Giordano Bruno burned at the stake in AD 1600 for daring to propose that it was real. THE SECOND TRUTH HAS GOTTEN FAR MORE PEOPLE KILLED TRYING TO STATE IT PUBLICLY THAN WILL EVER BE KNOWN (Note: emphasis here and elsewhere in the text is ours - Branton).

"But the truth must be told. The fact that the Earth revolves around the sun was successfully suppressed by the (Roman) church for over 200 years. It eventually caused a major upheaval in the church, government, and thought. A realignment of social and traditional values. That was in the 1800's.

"Now, about 400 years after the first truth was pronounced we must again face the shocking facts. The 'horrible truth' the government has been hiding from us over 40 years. Unfortunately, the 'horrible truth' is far more horrible than the government ever imagined.

"In its effort to protect democracy, our government sold us to the aliens. And here is how it happened.

But before I begin, I'd like to offer a word in defense of those who bargained us away. They had the best of intentions.

"Germany may have recovered a flying saucer as early as 1939. General James H. Doolittle went to Norway in 1952 to inspect a flying saucer that had crashed there in Spitzbergen.

"The 'horrible truth' was known by only a very few persons: They were indeed ugly little creatures, shaped like praying mantises... Of the original group that were the first to learn the 'horrible truth', SEVERAL COMMITTED SUICIDE, the most prominent of which was Defense Secretary James V. Forrestal who jumped to his death from a 16th story hospital window (or was murdered by CIA agents who made it look like a suicide according to others, including William Cooper - Branton). Secretary Forrestal's medical records are sealed to this day.

"President Truman put a lid on the secret and turned the screws so tight that the general public still thinks that flying saucers are a joke. Have I ever got a surprise for them.

"In 1947, President Truman established a group of 12 of the top military scientific personnel of their time. They were known as MJ-12 (Note: Although Lear and Cooper agree on the name of this group, both differ in their idea of how many members this group consisted of in the beginning - Branton). Although the group exists today, none of the ORIGINAL members are still alive. The last one to die was Gordon Gray, former Secretary of the Army, in 1984. As each member passed away, the group itself appointed a new member to fill the position. There is some speculation that the group known as MJ-12 expanded to at least seven more members.

"There were several more saucer crashes in the late 1940's, one in Roswell, New Mexico, one in Aztec, New Mexico, and one near Laredo, Texas, about 30 miles inside the Mexican border.

"Consider, if you will, the position of the United States Government at that time. They proudly thought of themselves as the most powerful nation on Earth, having recently produced the atomic bomb, an achievement so stupendous, it would take Russia 4 years to catch up, and only with the help of traitors to Democracy.

They had built a jet aircraft that had exceeded the speed of sound in flight. They had built jet bombers with intercontinental range that could carry weapons of enormous destruction. The post war era, and the future seemed bright. Now imagine what it was like for those same leaders, all of whom had witnessed the panic of Orson Wells' radio broadcast, "The War of the Worlds", in 1938. Thousands of Americans panicked at a realistically presented invasion of Earth by beings from another planet. Imagine their horror as they actually viewed THE DEAD BODIES OF THESE FRIGHTENING LITTLE CREATURES WITH ENORMOUS EYES, REPTILIAN SKIN AND CLAW LIKE FINGERS. Imagine their shock as they attempted to determine how these strange 'saucers' were powered and could discover no part even remotely similar to components they were familiar with: no cylinders or pistons, no vacuum tubes or turbines or hydraulic actuators. It is only when you fully understand the overwhelming helplessness the government was faced with in the late 40's that you can comprehend their perceived need for a total, thorough and sweeping cover up, to include the use of 'deadly force'.

"The cover-up was so successful that as late as 1985 a senior scientist with the Jet Propulsion Laboratory in Pasadena, California, Dr. Al Hibbs, would look at a video tape of an enormous flying saucer and state the record, 'I'm not going to assign anything to that (UFO) phenomena without a lot more data.' Dr. Hibbs was looking at the naked emperor and saying, 'He certainly looks naked, but that doesn't prove he's naked.'

"In July 1952, a panicked government watched helplessly as a squadron of 'flying saucers' flew over Washington, D.C., and buzzed the White House, the Capitol Building, and the Pentagon. It took all the imagination and intimidation the government could muster to force that incident out of the memory of the public.

"Thousands of sightings occurred during the Korean war and several more saucers were retrieved by the Air Force. Some were stored at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, some were stored at Air Force bases near the locations of the crash site.

"One saucer was so enormous and the logistic problems in transportation so enormous that it was buried at the crash site and remains there today. The stories are legendary on transporting crashed saucers over long distances, moving only at night, purchasing complete farms, slashing through forests, blocking major highways, sometimes driving 2 or 3 lo-boys in tandem with an extraterrestrial load a hundred feet in diameter.

"On April 30, 1964, the first communication between these aliens and the U.S. Government (i.e. referring here to the United States elected government and NOT the International Illuminati per se who many believe have been in contact with the subterranean element of the 'alien' gray race for years if not centuries prior to this - Branton).

"During the period of 1969-1971, MJ-12 representing the U.S. Government made a deal with these creatures, called EBE (Extraterrestrial Biological Entities, named by Detley Bronk, original MJ-12 member and 6th President of John Hopkins University). The 'deal' was that in exchange for "technology" that they would provide to us, we agreed to "ignore" the abductions that were going on and suppress information on the cattle mutilations. The EBE's assured MJ-12 that the abductions (usually lasting about 2 hours) were merely the ongoing monitoring of developing civilizations.

"In fact, the purposes for the abductions turned out to be:

"(1) The insertion of a 3mm spherical device through the nasal cavity of the abductee into the brain, the device is used for the biological monitoring, tracking, and control of the abductee.

"(2) Implementation of Posthypnotic Suggestion to carry out a specific activity during a specific time period, the actuation of which will occur within the next 2 to 5 years.

"(3) Termination of some people so that they could function as living sources for biological material and substances.

"(4) TERMINATION OF INDIVIDUALS WHO REPRESENT A THREAT TO THE CONTINUATION OF THEIR ACTIVITY.

"(5) Effect genetic engineering experiments. v"(6) Impregnation of human females and early termination of pregnancies to secure the crossbreed infant

(Note: Or perhaps a better term for it would be a "genetically altered" infant, since there has been no evidence forthcoming that an actual "hybrid" has been successful. In other words the offspring would

tend to fall to one side or the other, a sauroid entity possessing no soul-matrix, or a humanoid being possessing such a matrix although somewhat altered in it's outward physical appearance - Branton).

"The U.S. Government was not initially aware of the far reaching consequences of their 'deal'. They were led to believe that the abductions were essentially benign AND SINCE THEY FIGURED THAT THE ABDUCTIONS WOULD PROBABLY GO ON ANYWAY WHETHER THEY AGREED OR NOT, they merely insisted on a current list of abductees be submitted, on a periodic basis, to MJ-12 and the National Security Council. Does this sound incredible? An actual list of abductees sent to the National Security Council? Read on, because I have news for you...

"The EBE's have a genetic disorder in that their digestive system is atrophied and not functional... In order to sustain themselves they use enzyme or hormonal secretion obtained from the tissue that they extract from humans and animals

(It is uncertain whether other sauroid mutations such as the 'large muzzled grays' or 'reptoids' are included here. It is possible that they 'feed' through their mouths, which have not become 'atrophied' as have the small 'grays' - Branton).

"The secretions obtained are then mixed with hydrogen peroxide and applied on the skin by spreading or dipping parts of their bodies in the solution. The body absorbs the solution, then excretes the waste back through the skin. The cattle mutilations that were prevalent throughout the period from 1973 to 1983 and publicly noted through newspaper and magazine stories and included a documentary produced by Linda Howe for a Denver CBS affiliate KMGH-TV, were for the collection of these tissues by the aliens. The mutilations included genitals taken, rectums cored out to the colon, eyes, tongue, and throat all surgically removed with extreme precision. In some cases the incisions were made by cutting between the cells, a process we are not yet capable of performing in the field. In many of the mutilations there was no blood found at all in the carcass, yet there was no vascular collapse of the internal organs. THIS HAS ALSO BEEN NOTED IN THE HUMAN MUTILATIONS, one of the first of which was Sgt. Jonathan P. Lovette at the White Sands Missile Test Range in 1956, who was found three days after an Air Force Major had witnessed his abduction by a "disk shaped" object at 0300 while on search for missile debris downrange. His genitals had been removed, rectum cored out in a surgically precise "plug" up to the colon, eyes removed and all blood removed with, again, no vascular collapse. From some of the evidence it is apparent that this surgery is accomplished, in most cases, WHILE THE VICTIM. ANIMAL OR HUMAN, IS STILL ALIVE.

(According to Bill English, this incident was mentioned in the Above-Top Secret 'GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK REPORT NO. 13' - Branton)

"THE VARIOUS PARTS OF THE BODY ARE TAKEN TO VARIOUS UNDERGROUND LABORATORIES, ONE OF WHICH IS KNOWN TO BE NEAR THE SMALL NEW MEXICO TOWN OF DULCE. THIS JOINTLY OCCUPIED (CIA- ALIEN) FACILITY HAS BEEN DESCRIBED AS ENORMOUS, WITH HUGE TILED WALLS THAT 'GO ON FOREVER'. WITNESSES HAVE REPORTED HUGE VATS FILLED WITH AMBER LIQUID WITH PARTS OF HUMAN BODIES BEING STIRRED INSIDE.

"After the initial agreement, Groom Lake, one of the nations most secret test centers, was closed for a period of about a year, sometime between about 1972 and 1974, AND A HUGE UNDERGROUND FACILITY WAS CONSTRUCTED FOR AND WITH THE HELP OF THE EBE'S. THE 'BARGAINED FOR' TECHNOLOGY WAS SET IN PLACE BUT COULD ONLY BE OPERATED

BY THE EBE'S THEMSELVES. NEEDLESS TO SAY, THE ADVANCED TECHNOLOGY COULD NOT BE USED AGAINST THE EBE'S THEMSELVES, EVEN IF NEEDED.

"During the period between 1979 and 1983 it became increasingly obvious to MJ-12 that things were not going as planned. IT BECAME KNOWN THAT MANY MORE PEOPLE (IN THE THOUSANDS) WERE BEING ABDUCTED THAN WERE LISTED ON THE OFFICIAL ABDUCTION LIST. IN ADDITION IT BECAME KNOWN THAT SOME, NOT ALL, BUT SOME OF THE NATION'S MISSING CHILDREN HAD BEEN USED FOR SECRECTIONS AND OTHER PARTS REQUIRED BY THE ALIENS.

"IN 1979 THERE WAS AN ALTERCATION OF SORTS AT THE DULCE LABORATORY. A SPECIAL ARMED FORCES UNIT WAS CALLED IN TO TRY AND FREE A NUMBER OF OUR PEOPLE TRAPPED IN THE FACILITY, WHO HAD BECOME AWARE OF WHAT WAS REALLY GOING ON. ACCORDING TO ONE SOURCE, 66 OF THE SOLDIERS WERE KILLED AND OUR PEOPLE WERE NOT FREED.

"By 1984, MJ-12 must have been in stark terror at the mistake they had made in dealing with the EBE's. They had subtly promoted 'Close Encounters of the Third Kind' and 'E.T.' to get the public used to 'odd looking' aliens that were compassionate, benevolent and very much our 'space brothers'. MJ-12 'sold' the EBE's to the public, and were now faced with the fact THAT QUITE THE OPPOSITE WAS TRUE. In addition, a plan was formulated in 1968 to make the public aware of the existence of aliens on earth over the next 20 years to be culminated with several documentaries to be released during 1985-1987 period of time. These documentaries would explain the history and intentions of the EBE's. The discovery of the 'GRAND DECEPTION' put the entire plans, hopes and dreams of MJ-12 into utter confusion and panic.

"Meeting at the 'Country Club', a remote lodge with private golf course, comfortable sleeping and working quarters, and its own private airstrip built by and exclusively for the members of MJ-12, it was a factional fight of what to do now. PART OF MJ-12 WANTED TO CONFESS THE WHOLE SCHEME AND SHAMBLES IT HAD BECOME TO THE PUBLIC, BEG THEIR FORGIVENESS AND ASK FOR THEIR SUPPORT. The other part (the majority) of MJ-12 argued that there was no way they could do that, that the situation was untenable and there was no use in exciting the public with the 'horrible truth' and that the best plan was to continue the development of a weapon that could be used against the EBE's under the guise of 'SDI', the Strategic Defense Initiative, which had nothing whatsoever to do with a defense for inbound Russian nuclear missiles. As these words are being written, Dr. Edward Teller, 'father' of the H- Bomb is personally in the test tunnels of the Nevada Test Site, driving his workers and associates in the words of one, 'like a man possessed'. And well he should, for Dr. Teller is a member of MJ-12 along with Dr. Kissinger, Admiral Bobby Inman, and possibly Admiral Poindexter, to name a few of the current members of MJ-12.

"Before the 'Grand Deception' was discovered and according to a meticulous plan for metered release of information to the public, several documentaries and video tapes were made. William Moore, a Burbank, California, based UFO researcher who wrote 'The Roswell Incident,' a book published in 1980 that detailed the crash, recovery and subsequent cover-up of a UFO with 4 alien bodies, has a video tape of 2 newsmen interviewing a military officer associated with MJ-12. This military officer answers questions relating to the history of MJ-12 and the cover-up, the recovery of a number of flying saucers and the existence of a live alien (one of 3 living aliens captured and designated, or named, EBE-1, EBE-2, and EBE-3, being held in a facility designated as YY-II as Los Alamos, New Mexico.

The only other facility of this type, which is electromagnetically secure, is at Edwards Air Force Base in Mojave, California). The officer names as previously mentioned plus a few others: Harold Brown,

Richard Helms, Gen. Vernon Walters, JPL's Dr. Allen and Dr. Theodore van Karman, to name a few of the current and past members of MJ-12.

"The officer also relates the fact that the EBE's claim to have created Christ. The EBE's have a type of recording device that has recorded all of Earth's history and can display it in the form of a hologram. This hologram can be filmed but because of the way holograms work does not come out very clear on movie film or video tape. The crucifixion of Christ on the Mount of Olives (it actually took place on the hill Calvary, not the Mt. of Olives - Branton) has allegedly been put on film to show the public. The EBE's claim to have created Christ, which, IN VIEW OF THE 'GRAND DECEPTION', COULD BE AN EFFORT TO DISRUPT TRADITIONAL VALUES FOR UNDETERMINED REASONS.

"Another video tape allegedly in existence is an interview with an EBE. Since EBE's communicate telepathically, an Air Force Colonel serves as interpreter. Just before the recent stock market correction in October of 1987, several newsmen, including Bill Moore, had been invited to Washington D.C., to personally film the EBE in a similar type interview, and distribute the film to the public. Apparently, because of the correction in the market, it was felt the timing was not propitious. In any case, it certainly seems like an odd method to inform the public of extraterrestrials, but it would be in keeping with the actions of A PANICKED ORGANIZATION WHO AT THIS POINT IN TIME DOESN'T KNOW WHICH WAY TO TURN.

"Moore is also in possession of more Aquarius documents, a few pages of which leaked out several years ago and detailed the supersecret NSA project which had been denied by them until just recently. In a letter to Senator John Glenn, NSA's Director of Policy, Julia B. Wetzel, wrote, 'Apparently there is or was an Air Force project with the name (Aquarius) which dealt with UFO's. Coincidentally, there is also an NSA project by that name.' NSA's project Aquarius deals specifically 'communications with the aliens' (EBE's). Within the Aquarius program was project 'Snowbird', a project to test-fly a recovered alien aircraft at Groom Lake, Nevada. This project continued today at the location. In the words of an individual who works at Groom Lake, 'Our people are much better at taking things apart than they are at putting them back together.'

"Moore, who claims he has a contact with MJ-12, feels that they have been stringing him along, slipping him documents and providing him with leads, promising to go public with some of the information on extraterrestrials by the end of 1987.

"Certain of Moore's statements lead one to believe that Moore himself is a government agent working for MJ-12, not to be strung along, but to string along ever hopeful UFOlogists that the truth is just around the corner.

Consider.

"1. Moore states emphatically that he is not a government agent, although when Lee Graham (a Southern California based UFOlogist) was investigated by DIS (Defense Investigative Service) for possession of classified documents received from Moore, Moore himself was not.

"2. Moore states emphatically that the cattle mutilations of 1973-1983 were a hoax by Linda Howe (producer of 'A Strange Harvest') to create publicity for herself. He cites the book 'Mute Evidence' as the bottom line of the hoax. 'Mute Evidence' was a government sponsored book to explain the mutilations in conventional terms.

"3. Moore states that the U.S.A.F. Academy physics book, 'Introductory Space Science', vol. II chapter 13, entitled 'Unidentified Flying Objects', which describes four of the most commonly seen aliens (one of which is the EBE) was written by Lt. Col. Edward R. Therkelson and Major Donald B. Carpenter. Air Force personnel who did not know what they were talking about and were merely citing 'crackpot' references. He, Moore, states that the book was withdrawn to excise the chapter.

"If the government felt they were being forced to acknowledge the existence of aliens on Earth because of the overwhelming evidence such as the October and November sightings in Wytheville, Va., and recently released books such as 'Night Siege' (Hynek, J. Allen; Imbrogno, Phillip J.; Pratt, Bob: NIGHT SIEGE, Ballantine Books, Random House, New York), and taking into consideration the 'grand deception' AND OBVIOUSLY HOSTILE INTENT OF THE EBE'S, it might be expedient for MJ-12 to admit the EBE's but conceal the information on the mutilations and abductions. If MJ-12 and Moore were in some kind of agreement then it would be beneficial to Moore to tow the party line. For example, MJ-12 would say... 'here are some more genuine documents...but remember...no talking about the mutilations or abductions'. This would be beneficial to Moore as it would supply the evidence to support his theory that E.T.'s exist but deny the truths about the E.T.'s. However, if Moore was indeed working for MJ-12, he would follow the party line anyway...admitting the E.T.'s but pooh poohing the mutilations and abductions. If working alone, Moore might not even be aware of the 'grand deception'.

"Time will tell. It is possible that Moore will go ahead and release the video interview with the military officer around the first of the year, as he has promised. From MJ-12's point of view, the public would be exposed to the information without really having to believe it because Moore is essentially not as credible a source as, say, the President of the United States. After a few months of digestion and discussion, a more credible source could emerge with a statement that yes in fact the interview was essentially factual. This scenario would cushion somewhat the blow to the public. If, however, Moore does not release the tape by, say, February 1 of 1988, but comes instead with a story similar to: 'MJ-12 has informed me that they are definitely planning a release of all information by October of 88. I have seen the plan and have seen the guarantee that this will happen, so I have decided to withhold the release of my video tape at this time as it may cause some problems with MJ- 12's plans.' This would in effect buy more time for MJ-12 and time is what they desperately need.

"Now you ask, 'Why haven't I heard any of this?' Who do you think you would hear it from? Dan Rather? Tom Brokaw? Sam Donaldson? Wrong. These people just read the news, they don't find it. They have ladies who call and interview witnesses and verify statements on stories coming over the wire (either AP or UPI). It's not like Dan Rather would go down to Wytheville, Virginia, and dig into why there were 4 THOUSAND reported sightings in October and November of 1987. Better Tom Brokaw or someone else should risk their credibility on this type of story. Tom Brokaw? Tom wants Sam Donaldson to risk his credibility. No one, but no one, is going to risk their neck on such outlandish ideas, regardless of how many people report sightings of 900 foot objects running them off the road. In the case of the Wytheville sightings, dozens of vans with NASA lettered on the side failed to interest newsmen. And those that asked questions were informed that NASA was doing a weather survey.

"Well then, you ask, what about our scientists? What about Carl Sagan? Issac Asimov? Arthur C. Clarke? Wouldn't they have known? If Carl Sagan knows then he is committing a great fraud through the solicitation of memberships in the Planetary Society, 'to search for extraterrestrial intelligence'. Another charade into which the U.S. Government dumps millions of dollars every year is the radiotelescope in Arecibo, Puerto Rico, operated by Cornell University with - guess who? - Carl Sagan. Cornell is ostensibly searching for signals from Outer Space, a sign maybe, that somebody is out there. It is hard to believe that relatively intelligent astronomers like Sagan could be so ignorant.

"What about Isaac Asimov? Surely the most prolific science fiction writer of all time would have

guessed by now that there must be an enormous cover-up? Maybe, but if he knows he's not saying. Perhaps he's afraid that Foundation and Empire will turn out to be inaccurate.

"What about Arthur C. Clarke? Surely the most technically accurate of Science Fiction writers with very close ties to NASA would have at least a hint of what's really going on. Again, if so he isn't talking. In a recent Science Fiction survey, Clarke estimates that contact with extraterrestrial intelligent life would not occur before the 21st Century.

"If the government won't tell us the truth and the major networks won't even give it serious consideration (Note: This was written before such programs as SIGHTINGS, UNSOLVED MYSTERIES, CURRENT AFFAIR, MONTEL WILLIAMS and other TV programs DID in fact begin dealing with the UFO phenomena, abductions, etc., in much greater depth - Branton), then what is the big picture, anyway? Are the EBE's, having done a hundred thousand or more abductions (possibly millions worldwide), built AN UNTOLD NUMBER OF SECRET UNDERGROUND BASES (Groom Lake, Nevada; Sunspot, Datil, Roswell, and Pie Town, New Mexico, just to name a few) getting ready to return to wherever they came from? Or, from the obvious preparations are we to assume that they are getting ready for a big move? or is (it) the more sinister and most probable situation that the invasion is essentially complete and it is all over but the screaming?

"A well planned invasion of Earth for it's resources and benefits would not begin with mass landings or ray-gun equipped aliens. A properly planned and executed invasion by a civilization thousands...of years in advance of us would most likely be complete before a handful of people, say 12?, realize what was happening. No fuss, no mess. The best advice I can give you is this: Next time you see a flying saucer and are awed by its obvious display of technology and gorgeous lights of pure color - RUN LIKE HELL! -- June 3, 1988 Las Vegas, NV"

(The following was an addendum to the above which was included with later copies of John Lear's 'statement'):

"In 1983 when the Grand Deception was discovered MJ-12 (which may now be designated 'PI-40') started work on a weapon or some kind of device to contain the EBE's which had by now totally infested our society. This program was funded through SDI which, coincidentally, was initiated at approximately the same date. A frantic effort has been made over the past 4 years by all participants. This program ended in failure in December of 1987. A new program has been conceived but will take about 2 years to develop. In the meantime, it is absolutely essential to MJ-12 (PI-40), that no one, including the Senate, the Congress or the citizens of the United States of America (or anyone else for that matter) become aware of the real circumstances surrounding the UFO cover-up and total disaster it has become.

"Moore never did release the video tapes but claims he is negotiating with a major network to do so...'soon'."

Following are some quotes from prominent sources:

"In our obsession with antagonisms of the moment, we often forget how much unites all the members of humanity. Perhaps we need some outside, universal threat to make us realize this common bond. I occasionally think how quickly our differences would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world. And yet, I ask you, IS NOT AN ALIEN FORCE ALREADY AMONG US?"

-- President Ronald Reagan., Remarks made to the 42nd General Assembly of the United Nations., Sept. 21, 1987

"I couldn't help but say to him (Gorbachev), just think how easy his task and mine might be in these meetings that we held if suddenly there was a threat to this world from some other species from another planet outside in the universe... Well, I don't suppose we can wait for some alien race to come down and threaten us. But I think that between us we can bring about that realization."

-- President Ronald Reagan., Remarks to Fallston High School students and Faculty, Fallston, MD., October 4, 1985

"For your confidential information, a reliable and confidential source has advised the Bureau that flying disks are believed to be man-made missiles rather than natural phenomenon. It has also been determined that for approximately the past four years the USSR has been engaged in experimentation on an unknown type of flying disk."

-- FBI Memo, dated March 25, 1949 sent to a large number of FBI offices.

"...on Unidentified Flying Objects... The panel recommends that the national security agencies institute policies... designed to prepare the material defenses and the morale of the country to recognize... and react most effectively to true indications of hostile measures."

-- Recommendation of the CIA Robertson Panel on UFOs., January, 1953

"Public interest in disclosure is far outweighed by the sensitive nature of the materials and the obvious effect on national security their release may entail."

-- U.S. District Court Opinion in the case of Citizens Against UFO Secrecy vs. the National Security Agency., May 18, 1982

"The sums made available to the Agency may be expended without regard to the provisions of law and regulations relating to the expenditures of Government."

-- Central Intelligence Act of 1949

"On this land a flying disk has been found intact, with eighteen three-foot tall HUMAN-LIKE occupants, all dead in it but not burned. (Note: An alleged photograph of an alien body being kept in cold storage at Wright Patterson shows what appears to be a small HUMAN like being with human-like eyes and oriental features. Although it was about the size of the short grays, this particular being is apparently not sauroid-reptilian in nature. Is it possible that the eight- "human-like" occupants described in this quote are of the same race? - Branton)

-- FBI memo from New Orleans Branch to Director, FBI, March 31, 1950 about a disk found in the Mojave desert in January, 1950

"When four sit down to conspire, three are fools and the fourth is a government agent."

-- Duncan Lunan

"The flying disks are real." -- General Nathan Twining.

"According to Mr. ...informant, the saucers were found in New Mexico due to the fact that the Government has a very high-powered radar setup in that area and it is believed that the radar interferes with the controlling mechanism of the saucers...each one of the three saucers were occupied by three bodies of human SHAPE (Note: this does not conclusively indicate whether they were humanoid or sauroid, as both groups are hominoid-shaped - Branton) but only 3 feet tall, dressed in metallic cloth of a very fine texture."

-- FBI Memo from agent Guy Hottel., Washington Field Office., sent to Director, FBI., March 22, 1950

In their QUARTERLY REPORT, July - September 1990, the 'Fund For UFO Research' (P. O. Box 277., Mount Rainier, MD 20712) related the following:

"The primary activity during this quarter involved 'Crash II,' a conference consisting of investigators and witnesses involved in the reported crash and recovery of one or more Unidentified Flying Objects. It was the second such conference coordinated by the Fund, but it was remarkable because it included ten witnesses who had information about the recovery of at least one apparent alien craft and bodies outside Roswell, New Mexico, in July 1947. (The conference was made possible by a special contribution.)

"All the witnesses (with one exception) agreed to be identified and to have their statements recorded on videotape for archival and other purposes. At the conclusion of the conference, the Fund's Executive Committee solicited proposals from the investigators, including Stanton T. Friedman, Donald R. Schmitt and Kevin Randle, to interview and videotape additional witnesses in the Roswell case.

"All of those involved agreed that the information gathered at the conference and in subsequent interviews should be assembled into a briefing paper and a videotape to be made available to Members of the United States Congress. Researchers hope to convince an appropriate congressional committee to hold hearings requiring testimony from former military employees who have refused to discuss their involvement in the event on the grounds of national security.

"Schmitt and Randle subsequently submitted a request for \$6,600 to interview 24 additional witnesses in the Roswell case. Another investigator in UFO crash/retrieval cases, Leonard H. Stringfield, requested up to \$1,500 for further research in the Roswell case. An additional proposal to edit the interviews with witnesses in the Roswell case at a cost of approximately \$2,000 was submitted, resulting in a goal to raise \$10,000 for follow-up research in the Roswell case.

"A letter outlining the proposed fundraising campaign was to be mailed to all of the Fund's supporters by the end of the year. To encourage enough large donations to meet the goal of \$10,000, copies of the congressional briefing paper would be offered to contributors of \$50 or more; a copy of the videotape was offered to contributors of \$100 or more. A report on the progress of the fundraising effort will appear in the next Quarterly Report.

"Also during this period, the Executive Committee of the Fund received a proposal from noted abduction researcher Bud Hopkins to do a statistical study of a selected number of high- quality abduction cases. It is hoped that such a study will uncover correlations and 'undiscovered links' between key elements of abductions. The proposal in its most comprehensive form would cost approximately \$6,000, which would require a substantial infusion of funds to support.

"Also received during the quarter was a proposal by Dr. Leslie E. Wong of The Evergreen College in Olympia, Washington, for the study of Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD) in abductees. This grant proposal for \$7,115 would involve follow- up research of 50 - 60 respondents to a questionnaire-based pilot study of abductees undertaken by two students at the college earlier this year. The purpose of the study is to determine whether the abduction phenomenon causes PTSD in some abductees. Such a finding would make a substantial contribution, not only to abduction research, but also to the field of mental health."

Another letter released by the 'Fund' was dated October, 1990, and stated:

"Dear Supporter:

"I'm writing to you at a critical time in the history of the UFO movement. The issues contained in this letter are extremely sensitive, and so I would appreciate your confidentiality.

"Because of your support for scientific research into the UFO phenomena, I want to bring you up-to-date on recent events which may result in a resolution of the mystery of Unidentified Flying Objects.

"As you know, there is a great deal of interest currently in the apparent crash of one or more UFOs in New Mexico over 43 years ago. This event has become the most intensively- investigated--and best documented--case in UFO history.

"It came to the public's attention in 1980 with the publication of 'THE ROSWELL INCIDENT' by Charles Berlitz and William Moore. With the capable assistance of veteran UFO investigator and nuclear physicist Stanton Friedman, the authors documented that SOMETHING very unusual crashed in the New Mexico desert in July 1947.

"Friedman and Moore continued to follow up on new leads and uncovered new evidence following publication of the book. During the course of their research, they identified nearly 100 witnesses who had information about the event.

"However, the focus of their investigation changed with the release of apparently authentic documents outlining Operation Majestic Twelve, a TOP SECRET government research project initiated following the Roswell crash. The Fund for UFO Research awarded Mr. Friedman a \$16,000 grant to investigate the documents, and his research into the MJ-12 matter inevitably turned up new witnesses in the Roswell event.

"In the meantime, Don Schmitt and Kevin Randle, under the auspices of the Center for UFO Studies, decided to reexamine the Roswell case and managed to bring the number of first-hand witnesses and sources of information to more than 200.

"Earlier this year, the Fund invited Friedman, Schmitt and Randle to the Washington, DC, area to discuss the status of their research. Also invited were ten first-hand witnesses who agreed to record

their testimony on videotape. A report on the conference, called 'Crash II,' is enclosed for your review.

"As noted in the report, the investigators have identified a large number of additional witnesses who have agreed to make videotape depositions. The witnesses may even agree to present their accounts to Members of Congress.

"Representatives of the Fund are now involved in assembling the new evidence (which) turned up at the Crash II conference for presentation to appropriate individuals on Capitol Hill. We hope this will result in a new inquiry by the Congress into the Roswell case.

"As you can imagine, this effort will require financial support to be successful. We need to pay for the expenses of the investigators to travel across the country and conduct recorded interviews with first-hand witnesses. We want to produce a videotape which summarizes their testimony to Members of Congress and their staffs, so they will be convinced of the legitimacy of the case. All told, this phase of the project will cost approximately \$10,000.

"However, all of our current assets are committed to other worthwhile projects; therefore, I am asking for your assistance. Your contribution of \$100 or \$50 will assure us of the funding necessary for this project. Even a \$25 contribution would help. I will continue to keep you informed of further developments.

"Sincerely, Bruce Maccabee, Ph.D. - Chairman..."

And in their QUARTERLY REPORT, October - December 1990, we read the following:

"The investigation into the apparent crash of one or more UFOs outside Roswell, NM, in July 1947 continued to be the primary focus of the Fund's activities during the last quarter of 1990.

"The primary goal was to raise at least \$10,000 to support the costs of the investigators in identifying additional first-hand witnesses, to record their testimony, and to produce a videotaped record of their testimony. A fundraising letter requesting donations for the project was mailed to the Fund's supporters; copies of a briefing paper and a videotape were offered as premium for contributions of \$50 and \$100 respectively. As of December 31, the effort had generated more than \$16,000 in revenue.

"As a result of the fundraising appeal, we were able to compensate investigators Stanton T. Friedman, Kevin Randle and Don Schmitt for their costs in conducting interviews with more than a half-dozen additional witnesses located in four states. Their testimony, in addition to the interviews recorded at the Fund's 'Crash II' conference in July, were edited into a 25-minute videotape entitled 'Recollections of Roswell.' Expenditures for the project at year's end were nearly \$10,000. The total amount spent on crash/retrieval research in 1991 exceeded \$40,000.

"Having reached its fundraising goal, the Fund is now able to make copies of the videotape and briefing paper available for purchase by the public (i.e. via the address given earlier - Branton)...

"Members of the Fund's Board conducted an extensive program of public appearances and media promotion during this period. Chairman Bruce Maccabee, Ph.D., spoke at the International Conference of New Sciences at the University of Colorado, the 'Show Me UFO Conference' in St. Louis, a conference sponsored by the Center for Humanistic Studies and the Center for UFO Studies in Santa Barbara, CA; and the 'UFO and Space Symposium' in Hakui City, Japan. The latter was particularly notable, because it was sponsored by the city and endorsed by the Japanese Prime Minister.

"Dr. Richard Haines made a presentation on 'Using Concepts from UFO Studies to Teach Science and Critical Thinking' at the Arizona State Teachers Association annual conference. Board members Don Berliner, Richard Hall, Rob Swiatek and Fred Whiting attended a conference on 'The UFO Experience' in North Haven, CT. And Mr. Berliner reported conducting a total of 39 media interviews resulting in more than 27 hours of air time in 1990.

"1991 was a record-setting year for the Fund, in terms of both income and expenditures--primarily because of the 'CRASH II' conference in July. As a result, the amount spent during the year on grants, awards and special projects (such as the Roswell case investigation) exceeded \$55,000--or nearly 70% of the Fund's total expenditures..."

'CRASH II' SUMMARY REPORT

CONFIDENTIAL

"On July 10-12, 1990, a group of investigators and witnesses involved in the Roswell UFO crash case gathered in Arlington, VA, at the invitation of the 'Fund for UFO Research' to discuss new developments and evidence.

"The purpose of the meeting was to debrief the witnesses and investigators on evidence in the case and to record the witnesses' accounts on videotape for archival and other purposes.

"The meeting was conducted by David Jacobs, Ph.D., an assistant professor of history at Temple University and author of 'UFOS IN AMERICA'.

"The investigators included:

"* Stan Friedman, who initiated the investigation into the Roswell case and who has continued to pursue the case independently; and

"* Kevin Randle and Don Schmitt, who re-opened the Roswell investigation two years ago under the sponsorship of the Center for UFO Studies, and whose book on the case is scheduled for publication this Fall.

"The witnesses were chosen by the investigators based on their first-hand knowledge of events associated with the Roswell case. Several witnesses had not been known previously to anyone in the UFO community. A summary of their testimony follows:

"LORETTA PROCTOR--'Mac' Brazel's closest neighbor who recalls Brazel bringing a piece of unusual debris he found on his property to her ranch.

"PHYLLIS MCGUIRE and ELIZABETH TULK--daughters of the Sheriff in Roswell who was contacted by Brazel after seeing the Proctors; both sisters recall seeing a number of Army Air Force personnel at their father's office during the period and were aware that Brazel was held incommunicado by the military for several days.

"JESSE A. MARCEL, M.D.--son of Major Marcel; as an 11-year old, he handled the debris his father

recovered on the Brazel ranch.

"WALTER HAUT--the public information officer at the base who issued the news release (on the orders of the base commander, Col. William Blanchard) that the AAF had recovered a 'flying disc.'

"ROBERT SHIRKEY--the flight operations officer at the Roswell Army Air Force base who recalls seeing the wreckage loaded on a B-29 with Major Jesse Marcel, headed for Carswell AFB in Ft. Worth.

"ROBERT PORTER--a crewman on the plane with Marcel who helped load the wreckage.

"JOHN KROMSCHROEDER, D.D.S., and WILLIAM LOUNSBERRY--close friends of 'Pappy' Henderson, pilot of a flight which transported both wreckage and ALIEN BODIES to Wright Field, who told them about his involvement several years before he died.

"VERNE MALTAIS--close friend 'Barney' Barnett who told him of finding a damaged craft and dead alien bodies on the Plains of San Augustin.

"All of the witnesses were extremely cooperative. We went to great lengths to assure them in advance that their testimony would be held in confidence and that an attorney would be present to provide legal counsel. Such assurances turned out to be unnecessary. All of the witnesses (with one exception) agreed to be videotaped and signed forms granting permission to the Fund to use the information at its discretion.

"Moreover, the witnesses made every effort to distinguish between what they knew first-hand and what they heard from others. As a result, the videotape record provides an honest and vivid account of their recollection of events 43 years ago.

"Although the purpose of the meeting was to record history, it also made history: it was the first on-the-record gathering of a group of witnesses to the apparent crash and recovery of a UFO and alien bodies.

"At the conclusion of the meeting, the Executive Committee invited the investigators to submit proposals to conduct follow-up research in the Roswell case. The objectives are to record videotaped depositions with as many witnesses as possible; to edit the videotapes into a viewable presentation for selected Members of Congress and/or the news media; and to construct a revised timeline of events connected with the events in New Mexico in 1947.

"Stan Friedman, Don Schmitt and Leonard Stringfield have indicated plans to cooperate in follow-up research. Schmitt's request for \$6,600 to interview 24 additional witnesses and Stringfield's request for approximately \$1,500 have been approved by the Executive Committee and referred to the National Board.

"In addition, an initial contact has been made with the staff director of an important congressional committee and has indicated an interest in reviewing evidence associated with the Roswell case.

"The goals of the congressional effort are (1) to seek immunity from prosecution for current and former military employees who have expressed reluctance to talk about their involvement in this affair, and (2) to explore the possibility of closed-door hearings involving first-hand witnesses with an appropriate committee or subcommittee.

"The Executive Committee wishes to express its appreciation to the investigators and witnesses for

making the conference possible."

In relation to the above information on "crash/retrievals" we will quote here from a letter released by William Cooper detailing alleged retrievals of other "alien" craft. For obvious reasons, Cooper has kept the name of the author of the letter, which was dated June 13, 1987, confidential:

"Dear Sirs;

"Although I missed your very recent radio and TV shows, a friend suggested that I write this letter and share my information with you. I am (a) fifty year of age engineer that has worked in the private sector, as well as with the government.

"From 1975 to 1980, I was involved with several investigations having to do with E.T. material. Even though the project was very well covered, I am still very much surprised that Project Pluto and results have not surfaced yet.

"In as much as the project was handled by others, there was no question that the government was in full control. For security purposes, Project Pluto had five levels. Those who investigated one level had nothing to do with the next, and would only turn in the results of data of these findings to the next level, then go on to another area.

"No one that I knew ever had the results of two levels at the same time. There was only one very rare exception to the rule which took place in 1975, and was in fact my very first assignment with the project. I was employed by a non-government firm that of course was directly involved with the government, and probably fronted for them on projects.

"I would assume that eventually government records could be made available to the general public, but not from the private sector. I'm not really sure. In any event, several others and myself were rushed to a rather remote place in upstate Pennsylvania.

"We were informed that every thing was top secret, and had to remain that way. We were even housed in a hotel close by, and security people were assigned to us. Some type of aircraft had crashed in this area, and the government felt that it would be easier and faster to do all of their investigation right there rather than move the remains of the wreck, and whatever evidence the soil may contain.

"The wreck site was rather difficult to get to, however, we turned it into a construction site, clearing the area, and building two small and one very large metal pre-general buildings over and around the wreck. Heavy equipment, materials, and workers were flown in and out on a daily basis.

"We were moved from the hotel to some mobile homes that were brought in for us, and any more top level people who joined us. I might add that the local people who still lived some distance from the site, were led to believe that a large private corporation was preparing to build an electrical power supply for the area. But it was off limits to everyone in the area.

"We were some of the first one's on the scene other than lots of security people. The wreck had already been covered by very large canvas blankets, and large nets were tented over head to protect the site from any possible air traffic. I did manage to get a very good look at the wreck on several occasions. My first thoughts were that it may have been an experimental air craft of our government, or perhaps the government of another.

"It was later suggested to us that it was a new type of air craft of a foreign government, and it was a

super hush - hush project. The air craft was nothing like I have ever seen (or) probably ever will again.

"The crash site was also something quite different. The disturbed soil was about a hundred feet in diameter, although the craft was much larger in length. I only saw what appeared to be about two-thirds of the rear end, and even that was about ten feet below the surface. When it crashed on about a 30 degree angle, it pushed all the earth back away from the craft itself. Almost as if the hole were made first, and then something half the size was put in place.

"My best thought of this rather strange hole is that some kind of magnetic field had pushed all the earth away from the craft at impact. It was reasonable to assume that I was looking down at the rear end of the air craft, yet there was nothing to indicate that it had any kind of engine as we know it. Not even one little opening.

"I don't really like to use the term cigar, but since I could not see the front part, it certainly appeared to have once been shaped like a large cigar. That's my best description.

"If it was a craft from a foreign government, then we are in big trouble. I actually held one small portion of the wreck in my hand. Incidentally, there was only a very small reading of radio waves in the area. The area was quite safe. There was on the other hand, a great deal of free magnetic energy in the area. It was very difficult using our instruments. It was very difficult just to establish the correct time. Every wrist watch was a different time.

"The piece of physical evidence that I held in my hand, was a material that I really can't identify. It may have been torn from the front of the craft when it crashed. A few of us compared thoughts as to what it might be, but no one was really certain. None of us had ever seen any thing like it before. It was about one square foot and about an inch thick. It weighed almost nothing, and one had the feeling that it may blow away if you let go of it and the wind increased.

"It was the same color and texture of the large portion, so it was safe to assume that it was part of the shell of the craft. It weighed no where near enough to be any metal that we had ever seen. It even weighed less than any plastic that I had seen of a similar size.

"I tried to scratch it with a pocket knife, and even cut away a small piece of the edge, but the knife did nothing to it. The surface was clear as glass, and stronger than any thing we had ever seen. It was like trying to scratch the surface of glass with a feather. Of course, we had to turn it into the security people.

"After the site was secure, the first groups that included myself were taken away. There was a very thorough strip search prior to us being given jumpsuits, and put into a truck for transportation to a waiting plane. We were taken to another area and debriefed before we were allowed to return to our normal way of life.

"About three months later, a few of us returned to the site to remove the buildings, fill up the hole, and generally put the area back into the same shape as it may have been prior to the crash. We went through the same type of security search and debriefing as we had done the first time. Whatever was left of the craft had been removed and sent to - unknown -.

"Almost a year to the day, I was sent to another crash site. Everything was a repeat of the first time, except that there were six of us. Four of us were part of the first crash site, and the other two were new. This time the air craft was buried so deep into the lower side of the hill that we could not get a good look at it.

"The security arrangements were just about the same, and we constructed similar buildings around it. It was very close to a rerun of the first crash site. Only this time we were told, 'as a matter of fact,' that it was a top secret experimental air craft that had crashed. I could however, manage to see the rear end of the craft. It appeared to be the same type as the first. The code name of the project was Pluto, as it was the first also. Incidentally, that was in upstate New York, in 1976. I do not know if there were any 'people' or life forms aboard. "Several years later, I had an occasion to be in the area of site # one, and I managed to stop in the cocktail lounge of hotel # one. The bartender only recognized me because he brought in our first room service the first night we stayed there. There was no room service there, but he made his one and only exception to the rule for us. He asked me lots of questions which (I) of course had no answers for, nor would I give any. He told me that he heard that there were lots of medical people on the site. He thought that rather odd for an electric power station. He assumed that there must have been some kind of accident, or lots of waste material in the area. We let it go at that.

"It appears that security was very good, and no one had any idea that an air craft had crashed there. I suspect that the air craft was fifty feet in diameter and as long as two hundred feet. I could be wrong in the length. I could recall the under portion of air craft # one had more of a flat surface. It was difficult to see, but I do recall the difference in the portion of the under surface that I could see.

"There was also a few interesting grooves on the top and side areas about twenty feet long. We had speculated that either a steering fin had been attached, or a place where it could slide through from the inside, similar to the type of system used to lower wheels on any air craft. First speculation!

"In 1978, I was again sent to a crash site. We arrived the day after the security people. This time the air craft landed in a lake in upstate Pennsylvania. We went through the same motions, and built several buildings on the edge of the lake to house the craft, once it was removed from the water. Lots of Navy equipment was flown in, and there were divers everywhere. The same magnetic field was present as in the first two incidents. There was no air craft.

"I spent three weeks there in the event that the buildings had to be adjusted. It seems that the divers had located the exact spot that the air craft had rested on the bottom, but it was gone. There was lots of evidence on the beach that something very large had crashed into the lake causing the water of the lake to splash ashore, over thirty feet, and what was normally a rather clean lake, was suddenly a very large mudhole. After three weeks, I left and was subjected to the same type of security as the first two times.

"I didn't have to return to dismantle the pre-general buildings. I would think that it was done by others very soon after. There was some thought at first that the craft may have been buried under the bottom of the lake, but by this time, we knew enough about the craft to know if that were the case. It was not - it just vanished. Perhaps it was not damaged and managed to fly away. That may sound silly, but I believe it is a reasonable conclusion. There was some damage to the immediate area. Six large electrical transformers, and some other equipment were burnt out and had to be replaced by the electric company. The government took the electrical equipment and had it flown somewhere else.

"...I don't really believe that the air craft belongs to our Government or any other government on this earth. From 1975 to present, we would certainly have seen some kind of revolutionary change in our air craft.

"...After twelve years we probably don't even know what it is, or how to make it. I am positive that at the very least, they have two of the air craft hidden some where, and probably have learned very little from them, other than they exist. However, THE COMPANY THAT I WAS ASSOCIATED WITH HAS MADE SOME GIGANTIC LEAPS FORWARD IN ELECTROMAGNETIC FORCES. Perhaps

they did learn something from it after all...

"I remain, (NAME AND ADDRESS DELETED)"

Harold T. Wilkins, in his book 'FLYING SAUCERS UNCENSORED', made the following claims regarding crash/retrievals:

"...Mr. James W. Moseley got on the trail of a woman he calls 'Miss. Y.,' who, as a civilian employee at a large military and air base in Ohio, acted as night girl on the teletype, decoding messages and handling classified material. About August, 1952, she saw in the photographic laboratory twelve prints of a non-terrestrial flying saucer, which the cameraman said he had taken on a recent secret assignment to a location in Ohio, where an interplanetary saucer had come to grief. Some days later 'Miss Y.' handled official messages which said that the saucer was passing through her base under guard, EN ROUTE to Wright-Patterson airfield in Ohio, which is the location of the secret Flying-Saucer Investigation Bureau of the U.S. Air Force. She also found that, both before and after the transit, a Red and White Alert was on, indicating official fear that the landed ship might have communicated with its space ship.

"Two weeks later, after official experts had examined the captured saucer, the Alert terminated. According to the reluctant witness, 'Miss Y.,' who would appear to have been talking too much, either for her own comfort or that of the authorities, the saucer was thirty feet in diameter, but had no 'bubs' or blurbs, although there was a rim, or flange where the sections of the disk joined. She said its metals were riveted together and she had heard that the saucer had ports of a one-way vision, translucent material; that is, the entities could see through it without being seen. 'Miss Y.' further alleged that the U.S. experts had penetrated the saucer with considerable difficulty, and found that its metals were of alloys 'unknown on the earth.' It appeared to have been remotely controlled. She also alleged that she had heard--of course, this is NOT evidence in any law-court or judicial sense--that dead bodies of humanoid creatures, five feet tall, had been found in other saucers previously captured and photographed. She said the saucer had floated down, not crashed, as if its magnetic propulsion had failed, or been cut off."

PEA Research released a list of some alleged crash- retrievals. They will be signified by date/area/and body count of aliens recovered/and craft diameter if specified:

1989.11.0 - Corkery Rd., Ont. Canada - 3 bodies - UNKN - (Joint US-CAN security helicopter fires missiles at landed UFO. Allegedly found on board - 50 nuclear warheads, 'box' of chip implants, dead aliens)

1989.9.28 - Morichs Bay, NY - UNKN - UNKN - (craft disabled by anti-UFO 'beam' weapon from govt. van after 6 unmarked helicopters forced UFO towards it)

1988.7.0 - Dalnegorsk, Primorskiy, USSR - UNKN - UNKN

1978.5.0 - Bolivia - NONE - UNKN

1978.1.18 - Fort Dix Army Base - 1 body - UNKN (UFO escapes)

1977 (labor day) - Ocotillo, CA - 1 body? (miniature flight suit pressure gloves found) - UNKN

1977.8.17 - Tabasco, Mexico - 2 bodies - UNKN

1977.4.5 - SW Ohio - 11 bodies - UNKN

1977.6.22 - NW Arizona - 5 bodies - UNKN

1977.1.10 - Wakefield, N.H. - NONE - 12 in (remote?)

1976.5.12 - Australian desert - 4 bodies - UNKN

1973.9.0 - Great Lakes Naval Base - UNKN - 30 ft.

(For more info on original sources for these & other cases, contact: PEA Research., 116 Vargas Ct., Milpitas, CA 95035)

It is uncertain exactly how many crash/retrieval cases have taken place in the U.S. alone, however from what we can gather from different sources there have been SEVERAL DOZEN to date, involving both sauroid and humanoid occupants. If we are ever to understand the full extent of the retrieval incidents we would have to examine more closely the contents of the dark 'hanger' in the back of Wright Patterson Air Force Base, both the upper and the underground levels.

Wright Patterson AFB in Ohio was the headquarters of 'Project Blue Book', which sponsored the top-secret "Grudge/Blue Book Report No. 13" and, according to some sources, is still in existence and still utilizes 'Blue' and 'Alpha' teams specially trained for crash-recoveries. Although many disks and craft of other configurations have allegedly been stored in other military bases around the country such as in the S-4 complex in Nevada, one of the largest collection of such craft, and possibly even alien life forms, allegedly exist within the Top Secret limits of Wright Patterson.

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 07

Caverns, Dungeons And Labyrinths

In this 'File' we will examine reports of ancient subterranean excavations, the very reality of which presupposes the existence of scientifically-advanced races which reigned perhaps thousands of years ago, excavations that had apparently been constructed before the deluge and, in some cases, following it. The account which we record below appeared in the Oct. 1947 issue of 'AMAZING STORIES' science fiction/science fact magazine, pp. 171-172:

"Sirs:

"Norman Finley, a neighbor of a good friend of mine, told me about an experience he had which was rather unusual. He and a couple of other fellows were hunting down in the Big Bend country. I don't know whether you are familiar with the Big Bend or not, but there is no more wild or desolate area in the country. Rugged, mountainous, cut by canyons, there are innumerable parts of it which have never known the foot of man.

"It was in one of the most desirable areas that Finley and his companions found themselves. They had driven about ninety miles southwest of Marathon, Texas, a little town of about 700 people, at the foot of the Del Norte Mountains, 4000 feet high, and had then gone on afoot. The dirt road just petered out and they couldn't get their car further. They were hunting deer but had no luck. Just as they were about to call it a day, Finley spotted a mountain lion. He snapped a shot at it and knocked it over. But the lion just rolled over on his feet and started to leave those parts.

"Finley and the other fellows took after him, since it was obvious that he was wounded and not making very good time. They managed to keep him in sight for about a mile and were sure they had him when he ran into a box canyon. The lion, however, started up a faint trail up one side of the canyon to a small cave they could see about a hundred feet from the floor of the canyon. They followed him up this trail, but when they got to the cave--there was no lion!

"The cave was one of those dished-out affairs that are so common in the southwest. Eroded out of the face of a cliff and cup-shaped. The only access to it was by that trail. But this cave was a bit queer. It had a sand floor and was just about big enough to park twenty cars in it. On the cliff edge was a low STONE WALL. This in itself was not too unusual, because such caves have sheltered Indians for thousands of years.

"The thing that did make it unusual was that in the rear of it was a perfectly round hole. It was obvious that the lion had ducked into this.

"They approached it rather cautiously and tossed some stones in it to see if they could stir him up. But there was no response. They could hear the stones rolling and bouncing down an incline and the sound just got fainter and fainter until it died away altogether.

"They then approached the hole and peered down into it. It was perfectly round--also it was about four or five feet in diameter. They couldn't see very far down it, but it appeared to descend rather sharply and at a steady gradient. The fellows gathered some dry grass from the canyon floor and made some torches. The incline of the bore was too steep for them to climb down so they tossed the torches down it. They just slid down further and further and disappeared into the gloom. They never did see or hear of the lion again.

"At first they thought they had stumbled onto some old Spanish mine workings. But there was no sign

anywhere of a dump that always goes with a mine. By all rights there should have been some sign of the earth and rock that had come out of that hole--but there wasn't.

"When they inspected the hole itself more closely, they were amazed at it's symmetry and at the consistency of the section of the bore as far as they could see down it. The fact that the bore was perfectly round puzzled them, too. If it was a mine shaft, it most certainly wouldn't have been round, but instead would have been flat on the bottom. The fact that the shaft extended straight and unwavering as a rigid pipe was cause for further amazement. Since the fellows had no rope with them, which would have been needed to descend the shaft, as well as lights, they scratched their heads awhile and then left.

"Finley wanted to go back with equipment and see how far down the shaft went and what was at the bottom of it. But ranchers are busy people and he never went back. In the meantime he got pretty well broken up when a horse threw him and he now lives in Fort Worth while he has someone else to run the ranch. We talked rather idly about having a look at his cave someday. He says he knows exactly where it is and could find that box canyon with his eyes shut. So far we haven't done anything about it. But we may either this summer or next when we get time to go down to Big Bend.

"Finley told me this story about a year before even you heard of Shaver so you can be sure he wasn't influenced by the 'Shaver Mystery.' In fact, I don't believe he has ever heard of the 'Shaver Mystery,' even to this day.

"E. Stanton Brown., 4931 Bryce Ave., Fort Worth 7, Texas."

Another letter, dated Jan. 1948, appeared in 'AMAZING STORIES' magazine also confirming that strange 'para-speleon' phenomena exists in the western part of Texas. However the artifacts described in the following letter seem to involve areas north of Big Bend, not far from the Guadalupe Mts. and the New Mexico border. Perhaps this account is a partial confirmation of a subterranean connection between areas BELOW the Big Bend of Texas and the Guadalupe range of southern New Mexico - northwestern Texas. Quoting from the letter:

"Sirs:

"Since I have been an interested reader of AMAZING STORIES since my high school days (1929) when A-S was a bigger magazine, I feel like one of the family when I read the letters in the discussion pages. The temptation has arisen many times to write a letter to you concerning some hotly discussed matter, but something has always prevented me from getting at it. However, the October Issue pushed me too far, and here goes.

"The mysterious cave Mr. E. Stanton Brown spoke of in his letter is not exactly news to me. In 1938 a party of six of my friends and myself spent seven months in that area of Texas, and upper Mexico. We were testing an electronic instrument that we had developed, and needed lots of space and some mineral deposits for the various tests. So, we got rather well acquainted with the Big Bend country, and the Figure 2 Ranch north of there. We arrived there in January and camped IN THE SIERRA BLANCAS, storing a lot of our equipment at the town of Van Horn. By March we had gotten deep into the rugged country and as I recall, it was about the middle of March we stumbled onto this cave (or a twin) that Mr. Brown speaks of in his letter. Everyone was so dumbfounded by it that we spent the better part of the rest of the month in making a thorough investigation. We penetrated the shaft to a distance of 870 feet and at about 650 feet found some very finely executed writing on the right wall at eye level, IN WHAT RESEMBLES CUNEIFORM. At 800 feet one of the party fell over a cloth lying in the dust, and upon closer examination, it was found to be part of a blue shirt, of fairly recent

manufacture; indicating that someone else had been this far in recent times. This and an empty pint whisky bottle dated 1897 was all we located to indicate recent occupation. Of course in a country where desperadoes such as Black Jack, Billy the Kid, etc., hid out where they could and the more solitary the better, such a find was not too surprising.

"At about 780 feet the floor dips more sharply downward and at near 900 feet progress is very hazardous due to moisture and increased slant downward. We carried rocks from the opening, and rolled them from the point where we could no longer walk, but they simply faded out with a rumble after a few seconds. We tried rolling flaming yucca stumps to see if, perhaps, we might determine more about the bore further on, but this proved to be futile, since the stumps burned poorly at best, probably due to bad air. It was very stuffy and hot after the first 300 feet from the opening. We held a powwow to try and figure out how we could go further down, but the only thing would have been lots of lariat ropes, or a long steel cable, and neither was available nearer than some 50 miles.

"If Mr. Finley had taken the time to go hunting up in the Figure 2 Ranch territory he might have run across another, and to me more interesting, cave than the Big Bend one. About 62 miles (north - Branton) from the town of Van Horn you go through the salt-flat country, where the Salt Wars of the old west occurred. Westward, some 8 or 9 miles from the road is the Apache Canyon country, and as rugged as anywhere on the face of the globe. In an offshoot of Apache Canyon to the south, is an almost impassable gash called Hell Canyon. The walls of this canyon rise precipitously for at least 1000 feet and top out on Apache Peak on one side and an old Indian ceremonial ground on the other side. More desolate country would be hard to imagine. Coyotes and mountain lions are plentiful, and panthers no novelty. I have seen as many as 34 deer in a herd down below on the grassy ledge sloping down toward the canyon floor. Of course, further up toward the box end of the canyon it was much too rugged for deer, but a few mountain sheep are seen, (it was) in the wildest part of the canyon that the other cave was found, in fact we almost fell into it. The high grass about the opening hid the dished out entrance.

"We were at an elevation of approximately 7000 feet and going was tough, especially with a pack, and we had stopped to rest when one of the party remarked that it 'sounded hollow' when any of us talked. Of course, we all yapped away at the same time trying to figure if this was so, and sure enough it was. Further investigation located the hole some six feet to the left of where we had stopped. It was roughly oval in shape, some 30 by 18 feet; and bridged in the center the short way by a natural rock arch heavy enough to support an elephant. In the center of the arch were 3 deep grooves caused we hazarded, by rope passing over the arch. We spent several hours in investigating the surrounding terrain to see if there might be any other entrances to the cave, but found none. It sloped sharply from the opening down about 200 feet, and then the bore disappeared, curving upward. We succeeded in getting down to the first level, by tying all our ropes together, and subsequently investigated a lot of it.

"Threading through the soil were long stringers of quartz, but oddly enough at the same time there were chunks of rock as big as a piano that were solid masses of seashells. Quite a lot of pottery both broken and whole, was found. The most interesting thing was, however, that the farther we went the colder it got. Also there was a sound of either rushing wind or water, which got louder the lower we went. We came upon two human skeletons not over 500 feet from the entrance, but they must have been very old, as the bones crumbled at the touch. Everything was covered with a deep dust after passing the bend and no indication of any living thing having passed there was ever noted. It was very dark and depressing, and the chill was very penetrating. When you consider that the outside temperature was near 100 degrees, you can imagine how we were dressed. We had three flashlights, one a five cell, and after a while it was all that was left that would give a decent light. Down at what we estimated as 1200 feet from the opening we came smack up against a smooth stone wall. That was it. The end. None of us would admit it was natural, it was too smooth and perfect, and look as we would we could not find a

single flaw or crack in it. It was of a marble-like texture and some eight or nine feet high in the center and around eleven wide. By placing our ears to the rock surface THE ROARING ON THE OTHER SIDE BECAME MUCH LOUDER, AND THE ROCK WAS QUITE COLD TO THE TOUCH. There was natural marble near there, in Marble Canyon, where marble was once taken out in large quantities, and so the rock was native rock, I'm sure. Since the remaining light was all we had except matches, we voted to get back to the opening as soon as possible, and after a hard struggle upgrade we got back to daylight and held a conference. We decided to bed down and talk it over further the next day, as it was getting late.

"However, the next day we were inclined to look foolishly at each other and claim it was all our imagination thinking there was anything strange on the other side of the barrier, and it was just another one of those many caves in the country. Carlsbad is just 65 miles north of there, AND THE WHOLE COUNTRY IS NO DOUBT HONEYCOMBED UNDERNEATH.

"We finished our experiments and left, late in July but I have never been able to forget the caves, and THE ODD SOUNDS ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THAT BARRIER. Or for that matter, the barrier itself, for it was too perfect to be natural, I believe. Or, maybe I've just read too many AMAZING STORIES,' and am inclined to wild ideas. As the Mexicans say, Quien sabe?

"Some day I'm going to write you a ding-how Scientifiction on something-or-other, and then place it and my rejection notice among my souvenirs. Maybe then I can go on reading AMAZING STORIES in peace, without wanting to dash off a dinger.

"K. A. Gookin., Carmel Radio & Sound Service., Box 1865., Carmel, California." (Note: It is unlikely that the writers of the two letters which we have just quoted would be able to be reached at the addresses given. We've merely given them as they appeared in AMAZING STORIES magazine in the late 1940's. - Branton)

At this point we will mention several miscellaneous items connected with paraspeleology, speleanthropology, subsurface phenomena and related subjects:

A researcher by the name of Frank D. Adams has written on the result of his personal scientific experiments which may prove that giant cavities exist in granite at depths of more than 11 miles, conclusions which have also been supported by Louis V. King, a mathematician who calculated that, at normal temperatures, a cavity would exist at a depth of between 17.2 and 20.9 miles. The authors' findings are also supported by the recently discovered "16 Rouse Belts" which give planes of fracture penetrating the globe.

Dr. Ron Anjard, in an article in the Summer, 1978 issue of PURSUIT Magazine, claimed personal knowledge of 44 underground cities beneath the surface of North America, six of which are alleged to be on the West Coast. His information allegedly comes from anonymous American Indian sources. When we relate this to the large number of migration legends (to and from cavern realms) which exist among the native Amerindians, then we may conclude that certain tribes still retain intimate knowledge of underground civilizations related to them via distant ancestral links. Some of the elders of these different tribes, others have suggested, may in fact maintain present contact with several of these cavern civilizations. There are some indications that some such 'tribes' literally moved underground as a result of the encroaching Anglosaxon civilization upon the America's. Similar allegations are made in relation to South and Central America as well.

Interviews with survivors of a mine explosion in Dec. 26, 1945, known as the "Belva Mine Disaster", appeared in the Dec. 1981 - Jan. 1982 issues of newspapers in Pineville, Kentucky and elsewhere. The

interviews revealed that some of the trapped men saw a "door" in one of the walls open, and a man dressed like a "lumberjack" emerged from a well-lighted room. After assuring the men that they would be rescued, the strange visitor returned to the room and closed the door. These "lumberjack-like" entities have been described by miners on other parts of the country and in other nations as well. There seems to be some confusion as to whether they are physical or parapsychical entities. A somewhat similar incident allegedly took place several years ago near Shipton, Pennsylvania. Of the three victims of this particular mine disaster, only two were rescued. However both described a similar para-physical encounter with strange 'men' who entered the caverns and gave light to the two trapped miners and told them that they would be rescued. They were uncertain whether the entities were humans or supernatural beings however, as much of their collective "hallucination" contained both physical as well as supernatural elements. The bluish "light" which illuminated the room, they said, was real, but other holographic-like visuals that appeared on the walls, when touched by their hands, either disappeared or revealed solid rock behind.

R. L. Blain-Sanders, in an article titled 'TUNNELS AND CAVERNS BENEATH NEW YORK CITY,' which appeared in the Fall, 1981 issue of SHAVERTRON, described the author's knowledge of a large triangular system of tunnels utilized by a 'Masonic lodge', deep below the surface of New York City. Could this have any connection to the other 'rumors' to the effect that cavernous regions exist below Manhattan? For instance, in 1962 Con Edison, while drilling a test hole in the north of East River Park, New York City, broke through to open space about 200 feet below. Also, there are the allegations of Morris Doreau that the Church of St. John the Divine in New York was built over ancient tunnels leading to a dome-shaped city abandoned by antediluvian 'Atlanteans' and later, apparently, re-established by post- deluvians. Then we have the accounts of thousands of people who have literally and mysteriously disappeared off the face of the earth in and around New York City.

Raymond Bond, in an article titled 'SUBTERRANEAN SAUCERS - GLOBAL NETWORK OF UFO BASES', which appeared in SAGA'S UFO ANNUAL 1980 (Brooklyn, N.Y.), described caves within Mt. Sombrero in the Tampica area of Mexico, from which sounds resembling those made by 'hydroelectric generating equipment' can be heard. Also, inhabitants of the interior of Mt. Kilimanjaro were also described. Kilimanjaro is one of the highest peaks in Africa.

Bob Borino, in his article, 'UFO BASES FOUND IN ANTARCTICA' (Globe, Jan. 18, 1983) quotes from certain scientists who believe that a subterranean UFO Base is located beneath the strange 'Polynya Sea' in the Antarctica's Weddell Sea region.

Malcolm W. Browne, in his article 'UNDERGROUND TUNNELS THREATEN TOWN IN HUNGARY'S WINE COUNTRY' (NEW YORK TIMES, Nov. 8, 1967, p.2) tells of over 60 miles of ancient tunnel systems of unknown origin and purpose which have been discovered beneath the town of Eger, Hungary, some of which have collapsed. The civilization which built the tunnels must have been fairly advanced in engineering and science in order to create such a subterranean system.

Karl Brugger, in his book 'THE CHRONICLE OF AKAKOR' (Boohi Tree Books., Delacorte Press., N.Y., 230 pp), gives the history-- as given to the author by one of their chiefs--of the Ugha Mongulala tribesman, whose ancestors were allegedly part of a vast empire which covered South America in ancient times. Some of these ancient people, the chief claimed, left the planet in aerial vessels to explore other parts of the solar system and beyond, leaving behind vast subterranean cities beneath the Andes mountains and western Brazil. In 1971, due to the constant encroachment of white settlers or invaders into their territory, 30,000 survivors of the Ugha Mongulala allegedly escaped to this ancient system of underground cities, consisting of 13 separate subterranean complexes all connected by tunnels, one of which is said to extend to Lima, and others of which are located throughout the Andes Mountain range of Peru.

Michael Burke, in his article 'GREEN THING SPARKS RUMORS' (THE VALLEY NEWS DISPATCH, New Kensington, Tarentum and Vandergrift, PA., Mar. 5, 1981 issue) described a small creature, allegedly 'half humanoid - half dinosaur' which was seen emerging from a sewer tunnel in New Kensington. A group of children chased the infant or young dinosaur creature, one of them momentarily grabbing it at which point it let out a squealing or screeching sound, and then slipped from his hands and escaped back into the sewer tunnel. This incident took place some miles west of Dixonville, PA., where in 1944 several miners were killed or turned up missing as a result of encounters with 'alien' creatures in one particular mineshaft there. Any connection?

SAGA Magazine's 'UFO ANNUAL - 1980', P.4, under the heading 'CAVE MARTIANS', described a bizarre encounter with subterranean creatures which seemed to have consisted of some type of automaton-like forms, perhaps on a reconnaissance mission from an underground civilization. The story involved a tunnel near Xucurus, Argentina(?), some 90 miles from Buenos Aires. The tunnel was discovered by agriculturist Gerardo Cordeire, and found to contain nine connecting passages and strange inscriptions on the walls. From its entrance "men nine feet tall, green, with antennas on their heads, and square legs" were seen to emerge, and which, according to HUNDREDS of witnesses from the town and nearby locals, resembled enormous "portable radios."

Dr. Earlyne Chaney, in an article titled 'ODYSSEY INTO EGYPT', in her occult-oriented magazine VOICE OF ASTARA (May, 1982) tells of a discovery she and researcher Bill Cox was shown in Egypt. These were two tunnels, neither of which had been fully explored. One was in the temple of Edfu between Luxor and Cairo in the ruins of El Tuna Gabel; and the other near Zozer's Step Pyramid at Cairo near Memphis-Saqqarah, within the tomb of the Bull, called "Serapium". The Egyptian government sealed both tunnels because of fears of certain archaeologists who alleged that they "lead too deeply down into the depths of the earth," and because they found the earth to be "honeycombed with passages leading off into other depths," and the possibility of explorers becoming lost. If such labyrinths do exist, then it may explain one story which alleged that men dressed like "ancient Egyptians" have been seen deep in unexplored tunnels near Cairo, as well as possible confirmation of the story which appeared in Nevada Aerial Research's 'LEADING EDGE' Publication to the effect that the U.S.(?) Government secretly maintains a huge base within a cavern of tremendous size (several miles in diameter) beneath the desert sands of Egypt. Could this tie in with the vague references to a subterranean society(s) referred to by certain people 'in the know' which is/are known as the 'Phoenix Empire' and/or the 'Gizeh People'?

Articles in the WASHINGTON STAR-NEWS, July 25, 1973 and Aug. 15, 1973, tell of the discovery of an unexplored network of ancient, artificial tunnels during construction of a parking lot in Crofton, Maryland. Subsequent construction covered the tunnel entrances before the system could be completely investigated.

Leon Davidson, in an early issue of 'FLYING SAUCERS' Magazine, spoke of a large network of "underground tunnels in the California desert, at Camp Irwin, near Barstow." This may tie-in with an item related by a Los Angeles municipal water director, as related in an early issue of Richard Toronto's SHAVERTRON letter-zine, stating that this water director knew of 5 large underground rivers which ran beneath the Mojave desert, and that die-traces showed that at least one of these emptied into the Pacific ocean through openings in the continental slopes (One source stated that such a river exited in the Gulf of California. Other sources speak of a "Kokoweef" river-system which is alleged to lie below Kokoweef peak just east of FORT Irwin, which looked- -according to its alleged discoverer, a Mr. Earl Dorr, and a few "Indians" who also claimed to have been in it--like a "Grand Canyon" underground. It allegedly consists of a river chasm generally 500 ft. wide and over a thousand feet high-deep, sided by steep tiered-shelved underground cliffs, huge stalactites and cataracts. Also, the alluvial sands on the

'beaches' along the river, which allegedly hold a large percentage of gold dust, are said to be several feet deep. The entrance to this cavern was allegedly dynamited shut by Mr. Dorr to protect anyone else from getting to "his" gold. There is in fact evidence that Dorr did dynamite shut the lower level of 'Kin Sabe' cave in Kokoweef Peak, and there are present-day attempts to break through into this underground system. The water of the river allegedly rose and fell with the tides, suggesting that a very large body of water might exist upstream, that is if Dorr's account as well as the accounts of the Indians were not fabricated). The municipal water director, according to the SHAVERTRON article, spoke with a man who claimed that he was hired several years ago by the government to look for water sources for Ft. Irwin. He alleged to have explored an old mine in the area and found that deep down, the shaft intersected with an ancient earth fault or chasm- like cave which continued horizontally for a considerable distance. This government employee followed the chasm and allegedly emerged onto the bank of a huge underground river-cave over a quarter of a mile wide! The tremendous water flow-- possibly originating from the waters that apparently disappear beneath the Great Basin, the Nevada and Mojave deserts?--could have 'fed' the water needs of all of Southern California.

Paul Doerr (not to be confused with Mr. DORR referred to above), in issue number 6 of his Newsletter 'UNKNOWN', related the tradition concerning a race of human giants which, according to stories in the Carolinas islands and especially Papua, allegedly went underground in ancient times. Once inhabitants of a lost island-continent called "Chamat," they will, according to legend, one day emerge. This legend is wide-spread throughout Malaysia, which incidentally contains the largest "officially recognized" cavern chamber, the "Sarowak Chamber" on the island of Borneo in the Malaysian islands. It is said to be 230 ft. wide by 980 ft. long and nowhere less than 270 ft. high, large enough to easily hold within itself the two previous contenders for the world's largest OFFICIAL chamber - Carlsbad's "Big Room" in New Mexico and the "Salle de la Verna" in the Pierre Saint- Martin caverns in France. Yankee stadium could fit in one end of the Sarowak chamber with room to spare! The same issue of 'UNKNOWN' also reports on the discovery of massive caverns in Toulumne Co., California, by three Oakland miners. The caverns were so extensive that a man would have to "take grub for a week, and plan to explore for a month."

The 'BOOK OF DYZAN', which has been translated from ancient manuscripts, tells of intellectually sophisticated humans from an ancient earth-born society who abandoned the surface of the earth, "depriving the impure human race of their knowledge," and leaving in flying craft to rejoin their land "of iron and metal."

'FAR OUT' Magazine's April, 1982 issue carried an article titled, 'BOTTOMLESS PIT FOUND ON THE OCEANS FLOOR'. The article tells of a huge man-made opening in the ocean floor between Panama and the Galapagos Islands, which scientists say receives a constant flow of ocean water which is being sucked through the hole and into the crust beneath the ocean floor.

Raymond A. Fowler, in his book 'THE ANDREASSON AFFAIR' (Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey. 1979) gives an extensive description of an abduction experience of one woman who was taken by the "Gray-type" aliens and later returned to her house. These creatures, according to Fowler and Andreasson, had the ability to travel between stars but her account seems to suggest that their ORIGINAL point of origin is within a cavernous subterranean realm. For instance, here are some quotes given by Betty Andreasson concerning her abduction: "(The aliens had) Large, wraparound... eyes (which) stood in stark contrast to less prominent facial features: holes for noses and ears, and fixed, scarlike mouths. They wore shiny dark blue, form-fitting uniforms... Their three-digit (reptilian?) hands were GLOVED." The creatures seemed claylike, "...They're scary," Betty said, "I don't see any hair... (their heads were like) an upside-down pear... I didn't even see a nose." She described an "eye slit" and said that the creatures took her from her house and into some type of craft. After a while the craft apparently connected to some type of dock somewhere on or below the earth, beyond which was a

tunnel. She was put into an enclosed chair-like transparent container which filled with some kind of fluid, and was then taken through a "...subway tunnel... it's like a track we're going on... walking, gliding--or something." She said that her willpower seemed mesmerized by powerful influences beyond her ken.

"We would pass other tunnel openings. I could tell that there were other tunnels there... passed out of the tunnel into a place where the atmosphere was a vibrating red color... like infrared light... there are buildings--square buildings with openings... In the red part... there wasn't any vegetable life... we are coming to where there are some beings! And they've skinny arms and legs and kind of a full body. And their eyes can move every which way, and they can climb just like monkeys. They climb up quickly and swiftly and down and around and in and out of windows. They are all over the place!" Betty and the two alien creatures that abducted her approached a circular membrane and passed through it without resistance into a place with a greenish atmosphere. She looked down upon strange plants, a mist-enshrouded sea, and a distant complex of buildings. The sheer vastness of the alien realm overwhelmed her senses. The place reminded her of "some legendary underground kingdom." She continued, "There's a lot of different stuff I'm seeing... plants are different. It's like, uh--long stems that come out in loops and the different colors. But they are green! Other similar elevated tracks (like the one she was on) criss-crossed the area." They stopped to let something go by. Betty just watched, dumbfounded. Later she found nothing in her vocabulary to describe it... "I don't know what it is! It is something like--I can't ever explain it... I'm seeing a pyramid--it has one big flat side and the others indent, sort of. We are going over it, high in the 'sky'... There were (high buildings) like, you know, a lot of science fiction. Big cities with all these different bridges all around... I don't remember seeing any activity. It was too far away. That was way over to the side there, way over to the side. The pyramid was closer than that... When we reached the destination, we went through the black tunnel (following which she was taken through some type of occult ritual in which she had a vision of a 'Phoenix' bird which was consumed in fire and then emerged from the ashes in the form of a worm which began to grow slowly into the 'bird' shape. Mr. Fowler suggested that this may have been a feigned 'religious experience' orchestrated by the aliens in order to play on her emotions and gain Betty's assistance)... "They seemed long," speaking of the tunnel which she was taken through. After the occult "initiation" or ritual she was taken back the way she came, "It felt like pressure or something on my head," speaking of the strange force which glued her to the escalator-walk contrivance, "My head was hurting and heavy from it, whatever it was... I COULD HAVE BEEN INSIDE THE EARTH... SOMEHOW I BELIEVE WE WERE IN THE CENTER OF THE EARTH." She retraced with the two alien kidnappers the way back through the greenish cavern where the mist-covered sea was located, "the sea was off to the side, and there was mist, and then it had that narrow land and it did finally go onto some kind of surface and was going up... It (the underground sea) seemed very dark, but it was green--very, very dark. It was choppy. After it had cleared, it looked smooth, sort of smooth glass... I'm going back on that thing (the track), and, ah, I'm stopping..." The two creatures retraced their original path via the 'black' track they had traveled on earlier. Betty began speculating out loud concerning the heaviness that she felt in her legs. It seemed as if the force that kept Betty glued to a position just above the track was also responsible for causing her severe physical discomfort.

"I think maybe why my feet are like that--I must be, uh, glued to that thing, because there are no railings and there's nothing holding me in. And I'm just gliding along that thing, and it's not very wide... And that green and blue-colored atmosphere, it's just beautiful (the underground land was very beautiful in some parts, but the alien creatures themselves which had apparently taken control of these areas at some time in the past were described by Betty as being frightening-looking)... The green atmosphere was the sky, and then it was also blue... and green and blue were mixed. It was bright, bright green--emerald green--and then it was like blue... I don't remember any shadows." She also claimed to have seen some crystalline structures, as well as the pyramid structure once again, "there's that pyramid again. Ah, it has the white on the edges. And that (sculptured) head and those bridges, or

something or other. I don't know. There was--uh, there was water that was very choppy when I was going, like a big sea. There was land, but it was, if you call it a horizon, it was like there was mist all around... I saw the color of the--fish, bird fish... Off to the side there is some kind of--something like a city or something. I don't know what it is. It is too different than I've ever seen before. I just can't explain it... And we are still going through that red atmosphere. We're coming to the circle again. And it's like a mirror. We're going through something like a mirror." In an instant, they were plunged into darkness. Once again, Betty glided along the dark rock-hewn tunnel, "And we are going along this dark tunnel and, uh, we're just gliding along. And just keep going and going and going, it seems like. We are in there a long time, it feels like... They (the aliens) have powers. **THEY CAN MAKE YOU THINK ONE THING AND YET MEAN ANOTHER. I DON'T LIKE THEM CONTROLLING MY WORDS!**" Betty said during one "regressive hypnosis" session DURING WHICH time an alien force began taking control of her mind and spoke through her in a mechanical voice. During this session she said: "They have powers. They can control the wind, the water and even lightning... They are (using me), and I don't know how they're doing it... They travel freely. They travel freely throughout the whole earth." When she was asked by one therapist if they traveled INSIDE the earth, Betty replied, "Since the beginning of time... some come from realms where you cannot see their hiding place. Some come from the very earth... there is a place on this very earth that you don't know of." In 'THE ANDREASSON AFFAIR, PHASE II' (Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, NJ., 1982., 278 pp. ch. 6-8) Mr. Fowler reveals even more connections between Betty Andreasson's abduction by the "Gray" manipulators and a subterranean cavern region. Apparently, as in the case of many abductees, she was being manipulated by the creatures since a young age. One encounter took place at the age of 12 with a small hominoid creature which emerged from a hole in a mountain near Westminster, England. During another abduction experience later in her life she was allegedly taken to huge caverns in which she saw a crystal "museum" or computer containing records of past events, etc., as well as underground mountains, valleys and enormous "icicles". Janice Goad, in an article titled 'CAVE LEGENDS OF THE CENTRAL APPALACHIANS' (which appeared in the TECH TROGLODYTE, a National Speleological Society affiliate, Vol. 12, No. 2 issue), revealed several accounts of strange caves and unusual stories surrounding them. Among these accounts are those concerning "Devil's Slide Cave," six miles southwest of Tazewell, VA., and "Stoven's Cave" in Kentucky. From both these caves strange, unusual sounds have been heard to emerge. Walley George, in his article, 'PILGRIMAGE TO THE DEVIL' (FATE Magazine., Aug. 1957., pp. 38-52) tells of a cave in a mountain 5 miles south of Ojinago, Mexico, which is believed to be the home of "devils". According to the account, many "witches" who have fallen under the control of these creatures make regular pilgrimages to the site. Virgil T. Godwin, in his book 'BIZARRE SHAVER' (Published by the author., Salem, OR 1982) tells of Mr. Godwin's contacts with a subterranean race, his experience with "UFO's", etc. The author, of gypsy background, allegedly had connections with UFO occupants, Sasquatch, etc., since he was a child, and has allegedly taken 1000's of photographs of their aerial craft, and has appeared on talk shows and has claimed continuous contact with the UFO occupants. The occupants are said to be a race of about 8 foot tall humans who live in tunnels and underground cities centered below Lincoln County, Oregon., with at least one (probably more) connected subterranean colonies beneath other parts of the Western Hemisphere, one of these being within certain caves in or near a canyon in the central region of Baja, California. They claim to be technically advanced, and warn of their ability to help defend North America in the event it is invaded by a foreign government (and/or by other-planetary entities also?). This underground race allegedly has ties and backgrounds that are connected to old Amerindian civilizations. They are able to speak English, but their dialect is that of 'American Indian'. Vaughn M. Greene, in a letter which appeared in issue No. 14 of Richard Toronto's SHAVERTRON letter-zine, spoke of a possible 'entrance' to cavern systems near the bottom of the elevator landing in the Hoover dam near Las Vegas, which holds back Lake Mead. Early construction workers allegedly broke into (and probably re-sealed) large caverns while blasting out the cliffs near the base of the dam. In the lower elevator landing, according to Mr. Greene, there was a "wild tile inlay on the floor, with signs of the zodiac and all sorts of stuff suggesting an entrance." He suggests a possible connection between this

and the caverns which the workers broke into. Could this tie-in with accounts given by others that an underground base exists beneath Page, Arizona connecting the S-4 underground base in Nevada and the Dulce underground base in New Mexico via tube-line? (the Glen Canyon - Lake Powell Hydroelectric dam in Page 'might' provide a power source for such an underground installation) This is however only supposition, however Navaho dam is alleged to supply some power to the upper human-occupied levels of the Dulce Base, which may suggest that similar bases are at least partially powered by hydroelectric dams. An early issue of the 'Shaver Mystery Magazine' gave an account of two boys who uncovered a 'thermal bore' in a cave near Pittsburgh, PA. Their dog ran into the tunnel, a few minutes following which they 'heard' a deep, low vibrating sound whereupon the dog in absolute terror darted up from the tunnel, scratched it way past the boys and was later found shivering at home. The cave was subsequently covered up by a road crew. Howard F. Griffin, in a letter which appeared in the 'SHAVER MYSTERY MAGAZINE', Vol. 1., No. 2., 1947, p. 35., told of vast caverns within the interior of Pike's Peak in Colorado, as evidenced by occasional sounds of subterranean 'rock-falls' which have been heard to emanate from the bowels of the mountain. Other sources have confirmed this phenomena also. Paxson C. Hayes, in writings of his which appeared in early issues of BSRF's (Borderland Sciences Research Foundation's) publication 'ROUND ROBIN,' referred to the discovery which he claimed to have made of the mummified remains of a race of 7-ft. tall humans who lived in huge caverns 9,000 feet below the surface of North America. The Vol. 2, No. 1 issue of THE HOLLOW HASSLE Newsletter (formerly published by Tal and Mary LeVesque), told of the discovery of a mysterious stone staircase leading to a network of underground caverns beneath the Caribbean island of Bonaire. Charles Hillinger, in his article, 'AN UNDERGROUND CATHEDRAL' (Los Angeles Times., Mar. 2., 1975) describes a mysterious maze of underground tunnels and rooms discovered beneath the surface of Eureka, Nevada. Dana Howard, in her book, 'VESTA, THE EARTHBORN VENUSIAN' (Essene Press., Corpus Christi, TX. 1950), includes a chapter which tells of a remnant of an ancient civilization still in existence underground, within one of the mountain ranges adjacent to the Imperial Valley area of California. The I.N.F.O. JOURNAL (Published by the Inter-National Fortean Organization., Arlington, VA), Vol. 2., No. 2, p.7., relates "Prof. Hapgood's" discovery of a stone staircase leading down into the earth at Acambaro in central Mexico, now filled with hard-packed volcanic material. The conclusions are that the stairway is very ancient and must lead somewhere! The site is located on the "Mizquiz" property. John A. Keel, on p. 145 of his book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES' (Signet Books., N.Y., 1975.), states: "An engineer Rex Ball swears he came upon a mysterious underground installation in Georgia in 1940, manned by small Oriental-looking men in coveralls and a few American military officers. When he was caught in the tunnels, one of the officers issued the curt command, 'Make him look like a nut!' He woke up in a field, uncertain whether his experience had been real or a dream. That seems to be the battle cry of the phenomena. 'Make him look like a nut!'" And on p. 192 of the same book: "...A man on Long Island (informed Keel that he) was frantically making preparations for the big evacuation. He even traveled to a secret underground flying saucer base, in a black Cadillac with a dashboard festooned with flashing colored lights, where he participated in a 'dry run.' Other normal human beings were present, he said, and manned various kinds of equipment to communicate with the rescue spaceships somewhere overhead. 'Funny thing, John,' he mused, 'all the equipment was manufactured by Western Electric, Hallicrafters, and other U.S. companies.'" David Klein, in an article titled 'AMATEUR EXPLORER DISCOVERS VAST CAVERN SYSTEM CONTAINING UNDERGROUND RIVER OF GOLD' (NATIONAL ENQUIRER., Feb. 4., 1973 pp. 16-17), related the discovery of a strange cavern system located some 300 miles northwest of Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada. Within the cavern-system there were allegedly large amounts of gold, huge unidentifiable human or Sasquatch-like footprints, white-albino frogs and perfectly round stones and underground rivers. These findings, according to the article, were immediately suppressed by the Canadian government soon after they were discovered. Tal LeVesque, in an article titled 'UNDERGROUND UFO BASE SUSPECTED BY OFFICIALS IN WASHINGTON', which appeared in the Vol. 2., No. 2., issue of THE HOLLOW HASSLE, described a suspected UFO Base which is believed by some to lie under the Yakima Indian Reservation southeast of Tacoma, Washington.

Abraham Mansfield of 'The Lemurian Foundation - Mt. Shasta' located in Redding, California, published a book in 1970 called 'THE GOLDEN GODDESS OF THE LEMURIANS.' The book is based on the author's alleged contacts with native tribesmen in the area who revealed to him the secret of the ancient 'Lemurian' treasure caves in the area, allegedly containing gold and treasure from the ancient lost civilization. Chapter One of the volume gives the account of a man who was allegedly led into the bowels of Mt. Shasta and into a subterranean city and gardens producing gigantic vegetables, a mile or so under the surface of the mountain. This seems to confirm what has been written by others concerning an apparent ante-deluvian city, long since re-established and occupied by a "tall, blond race" of humans who are able to travel to other planetary bodies via crystalelectromagnetic, mercury, ion and tachyon propelled craft. Their central or capital city is allegedly called "Telos" and lies about a mile under Mt. Shasta, and is said to contain vast underground hydroponic gardens. The 'MILWAUKEE JOURNAL', Feb. 18, 1983., printed an article titled, 'MANY CAVE DWELLINGS IN CHINA'. The article referred to 4 million Chinese people who are said to live in cavern dwellings, according to THE PEOPLE'S DAILY, a Chinese Newspaper. There are hundreds of miles of inhabited, artificially constructed "national defense" tunnels and chambers beneath Peking alone. Charles A. Marcoux published in 1981 a book called 'THE HIDDEN CITY OF CHIHUATLAN'. It described an account of a sealed cave in a certain canyon near old Sonora, Mexico, which is said to lead to the ancient Aztec underworld, or 'The Hidden City of Chihuahatlan.' Marcoux also referred to an entrance to a tunnel in the Franklin Mts. near El Paso, Texas., and an unexplored cave with large stone steps leading deep into the earth near El Moro National Monument northeast of Pie Town, New Mexico. In connection with the possible Aztec "underworld", one source some years ago wrote a manuscript in which he hypothesized that the legendary "Seven Caves" of Aztec tradition might lie beneath mountains adjacent to the "Salton Sea" of southern California. Certain persons have allegedly heard subterranean "rock slides" within mountain in this area. In relation to Abraham Mansfield's account mentioned earlier, another man has written a book titled 'LEMURIA - FACT OR FICTION?' The author, Robert Maxwell, claims to have been taken into the inner colony of Mt. Shasta and shown by one of its inhabitants the city and ancient domain which was once inhabited by a lost race. Clair Millet, in his article 'LEGEND OF THE TUARTUMS - OF THE VALLEY OF THE SUN' (2-part article appearing in the Spring and Summer 1981 issues of the 'New Atlantean Journal'), tells of the legend of a race of 'little people' or 'Tuar-Tums,' who allegedly live below the Salt River Valley, or Valley of the Sun, in Arizona. Other sources, incidentally, claim that 'little men' have been seen on top of ridges in the nearby Superstition Mts. area, as if they were guarding something (an entrance to an underground system perhaps?). The book 'THE LIFE OF THE CAVE', by Mohr and Paulson (1966), gives evidence of extended animal migration underground beneath the central-eastern U.S., indicated by troglodytes (animal) found in widely separated caves which are identical with each other, indicating past inter-connections which have become blocked. These caverns are found from time to time during deep drilling operations. An article in the Feb. 19, 1976 issue of the 'HOUSTON POST', titled 'MOUNTAIN CAVE HAS MYSTERY, MAYBE MONSTER', tells of the discovery by scientists of a cave, "the oldest in the world... with smooth vaulted roofs and level floors," (i.e. artificial) located inside Mt. Autana in the Orinoco jungle, 400 miles south of Caracas, Venezuela, and believed by locals to be the home of a giant human being(s). The Summer, 1980 issue of the 'NEW ATLANTIAN JOURNAL', p. 48, relates the account of a Mexican by the name of Jose Carmen Garcia, who claims to have met a man who was taken into a subterranean city or tunnels inhabited by tall, fair humans. The beings claimed to be 'extraterrestrials' (could they have been native terrans with interplanetary capabilities as many 'hidden' societies apparently are?), and were encountered beneath an ancient volcano near Irapuato, Mexico. The man who encountered the beings was given a "formula" for growing gigantic vegetables. The man gave the formula to Mr. Garcia, who in turn presented it to the Rosicrucian Order in California. In the article there appeared photographs of giant cabbages grown by Garcia. Could this account have something to do with the Mt. Shasta scenario? Note: Both places are "extinct" or dormant ancient volcanoes; both involve "giant" vegetables grown by the inhabitants; both subterranean groups are "tall"; both are "fair" (blond?); and incidentally the Rosicrucians have somehow been tied to or interested in both places as

we can see, even if this connection is peripheral and does not involve actual contact with the inhabitants. The September 29, 1981, issue of the 'NEW YORK TIMES' (p. 3) reported on Russian drilling experiments which have been conducted at the Kola Peninsula and at Saatly in Azerbaijan, resulting in two unexpected findings. These included the discovery of traces of biological activity of fossil microorganisms at 22,000 ft., and a dramatic increase in temperature at 33,000 ft., instead of a dropping temperature that was expected. A Mr. John Hall of Utah alleged that several years ago a farmer near Alpine, Utah requested help from some locals to move a large boulder in the midst of a field. They were surprised upon moving it to find an 'staircase' or tunnel that led deep underground. They followed this until they came face to face with a huge snake or serpent that seemed to be 'guarding' the lower entrance, whereupon they fled to the surface terrified and set the boulder back over the opening. The 'NORWOOD REVIEW OF ENGLAND', May 12, 1884 issue, summarizes the surprising discovery of a warm country in the north by Arctic explorers. If warm land exists there, then conceivably lost civilizations might as well. Quoting from the article, "We do not admit that there is ice up to the pole - once inside THE GREAT ICE BARRIER, a new world breaks upon the explorer, the climate is mild like that of England, and afterward, balmy as the Greek Isles." David Perkins, in a letter of his which appeared in the Vol. 1, No. 1 issue of 'THE HOLLOW HASSLE', told of a strange "breathing well" that drillers had broken into 17 miles east of Walsenberg, CO. Other strange occurrences had been found on the ranch or farm where the well was located, including unexplained cattle mutilations. Representatives from the Colorado School of Mines came out to investigate the well, which seemed to "breathe" in and out with the rising and falling of the tides, and they excitedly suggested that a tunnel lay below which may have connected with a similar tunnel which the Colorado School of Mines had tracked from the Gulf of Mexico and as far as Oklahoma. In 'possible' connection to this, one source alleged that an "alternative 002" type of underground "city" maintained by a secret society, can be entered via a "lodge" in the Uncompagre Mts., also in southwest Colorado. Also, a large "Masonic Park" exists in this same area (any connection?). W. B. Seabrook, in his book 'ADVENTURES IN ARABIA' (ch. 15) refers to the secret caverns under the temple-shrine at Sheik-Adi on Mt. Lalesh, near Baadri, Arabia. It is believed to have a subterranean river, this being confirmed by the author, which the Yezidee devil worshippers of the area allege connects with the spring of Zem Zem in Mecca, flowing beneath the entire desert country. Wayne D. Simpson, in a letter which appeared in the Vol. 1, No. 2 issue of 'THE SHAVER MYSTERY MAGAZINE' (pp. 28-29) tells of his own personal knowledge of the "Spillman Manuscript," written by one C. J. Spillman of Phoenix, Arizona. In 1912 the author of the manuscript and others allegedly discovered an entrance to a cave or tunnel beneath some ancient surface ruins near San Simon, Bolivia. The group allegedly followed the passage to a great depth until emerging into an enormous cavern in which they encountered several identical-looking (cloned?) 8-foot tall human-appearing beings who approached them from a distant "city". These beings alleged that they were connected with other- planetary civilizations, although they lived in an underground city which seemed to have been there for some time. The present whereabouts of the manuscript is unknown. The April 6, 1982 issue of 'WEEKLY WORLD NEWS' carried an article titled, "SOVIET TESTS REVEAL THE 55-HOUR DAY!" The article records the strange discoveries of Russian speleologists- scientists who spend 71 days in one of the world's deepest known caverns, located in the Abkhazia Mountains in the Soviet Union (i.e. or rather the former Soviet Union). After entering 8 miles into the cave, scientists reported increased vitality, less fatigue, and a natural change from normal 24-hour working- sleeping cycles to a 55-hour cycle. Martha G. Stark, in a letter to "inner earth" researchers, told of an entrance to "Pelleur's Kingdom" near Carlsbad, New Mexico. She did not explain just where she came across this information. Carlsbad Caverns are located in the Guadalupe mountain range of southeastern New Mexico and northwestern Texas. Aside from the unusual tunnel containing the "smooth marble wall" mentioned earlier in this file, which was allegedly found near the Guadalupe's, other strange paraspeleological phenomena have been described in connection with this area as well. For instance in the 1800's, according to Toronto's 'SHAVERTRON' newsletter, some trappers claimed to have followed a cavern in the Guadalupe's deep underground where they were able to witness from a hidden position a procession of hooded dark-robed figures performing some type of

strange ceremony. It was not established whether the 'beings' were sauroid or human. In the Spring of 1992 the television program 'CODE-3' covered the remarkable rescue of a woman--a speleologist who had broken her leg while helping to map the system--from the Lechuguilla cavern-network adjacent to Carlsbad. Ever since the entrance to Lechuguilla was found less than a dozen years previous to the accident it quickly became "the" cave for veteran speleologists and spelunkers in the United States, if not the world, to focus their attention on. In these few years it has established itself as the deepest "officially recognized" cavern in the United States at over 1,565 feet in depth and over 55 miles long with no end in sight! In addition to this, John Lear, Thomas C. and other have identified "Carlsbad, New Mexico" as being the general location of an "underground base" connecting the gigantic subterranean network which converges below Dulce, New Mexico. Lt. Col. Wendelle C. Stevens, in his book, "UFO - CONTACT FROM THE PLEIADES, A PRELIMINARY REPORT" (UFO Photo Archives., Tucson, AZ 1982., p. 79) reports on the alleged sixth face-to-face contact between Eduard 'Billy' Meier and the 'Pleiadean' Semjase. He was told of strange people, unknown to us, who live in the interior of mountains and cave's beneath the earth's surface. They are of various types, some with bluish skin, and others who often come to the surface and blend with surface inhabitants, unknown to their true origin. Cecil Michael, in his book 'ROUND TRIP TO HELL IN A FLYING SAUCER' (formerly published by Saucerian Press, later known as Gray Barker Books and still later as the Gray Barker Archives - (304) 624-6512), tells of a UFO encounter of a different sort. Aside from the almost exclusive physical nature of encounters with human occupants, and the often para-physical nature of contacts with the saurians, Mr. Michael claims to have encountered the 'Infernals', entities that make up the third classification of UFO occupants - exclusively supernatural beings, or rather fallen light beings or angels. He tells how he was visited by strange "dead looking" men that materialized in his shop one day, which offered to take him on a trip in their "flying saucer". He responded that he would never physically go with them, at which point they made it known that the "physical" aspect was not necessary. Sometime later, he claimed, he was 'astrally' abducted by the entities, his spirit form being separated from his physical and soul forms, and taken into a saucer-shaped object apparently constructed from some type of etheric matter yet which was empty and absent of any mechanical parts and in fact was allegedly operated by the 'psychic energy' of the beings. From here he was allegedly taken to a realm of tormented souls deep, deep beneath the earth where he saw the souls of discarnate men and women being cast by the beings into an icy sea, after which the tormented souls drifted away into oblivion. Mr. Michael claimed that the creatures looked humanoid yet were not at all human. Raymond A. Fowler, in 'THE ANDREASSON AFFAIR', pp. 202-203, gave his own interpretation of the intentions of the non-human entities who abducted Betty Andreasson to their underworld abode. In reference to a supposed "religious experience" she had during which she thought she observed a huge phoenix-like bird consumed by fire and then rise again from its own ashes, a theme which is tied in with ancient Egyptian lore, Mr. Fowler stated: "...it seems to be the purpose of her travel through the red and green spaces. In reality, the... phenomena may be a combination of advanced technology and theology. A slightly more sinister possibility suggests itself, of course. When researching the life-style of primitive peoples, modern-day anthropologists are careful to respect the beliefs of local tribes, sometimes going so far as to let themselves be 'initiated' into their secret societies. It did occur to the investigator that Quazgaa (the alien-gray commander involved in orchestrating the abduction of Mrs. Andreasson) may have paid lip service to Betty's religious convictions **SIMPLY IN ORDER TO ENSURE HER COMPLIANCE**. Again and again, Betty had been about to **RESIST** the entities' requests, but invariably acquiesced when she was assured (however obliquely) that her abductors were, indeed, on the side of the angels (there are, however, two classifications of 'angels' - the fallen and the unfallen variety - Branton). **AND YET MUCH OF WHAT THESE BEINGS MADE BETTY UNDERGO** (particularly her examination ordeal) **HARDLY SEEMS IN THE SPIRIT OF CHRISTIAN CHARITY**. Indeed, the hypothesis makes a bit more sense of the baffling phoenix episode. Betty assured us that Quazgaa and his associates' sense of time was far different from ours; and the phoenix was apparently a meaningful symbol to members of the early Christian Church. Supposing that these entities went out of their way to stage-manage a religious experience as a 'reward' for Betty, it's not

inconceivable that they might have picked a symbol that was obsolete by some 1,500 years!" In his book 'THE GOLD OF THE GODS', Erich von Danniken relates some interesting thoughts concerning an ancient tunnel system that had been discovered below the mountains and jungles of Ecuador which allegedly consist of straight 'glazed' tunnels with intermittent 'air shafts' that stretch for hundreds of miles. Although he has come under criticism from many researchers for his tendency to embellish certain accounts, and twist archeological and historical facts in an attempt to support his own pet theories, some of his research is nevertheless interesting and reliable enough to include here. On pp. 59-60 of this particular work, he stated: "...I can refute the objection that the tunnel-builders must have 'betrayed' themselves by the enormous quantities of debris excavated while making the tunnels. As I credit them with an advanced technology, they were presumably equipped with a THERMAL DRILL of the kind described in DER SPIEGAL for 3 April, 1972, which reported it as the latest discovery. The scientists of the U.S. Laboratory for Atomic Research at Los Alamos spent a year and a half developing the thermal drill. It has nothing in common with ordinary drills. The tip of the drill is made of wolfram and heated by a graphite heating element. There is no longer any waste material from the hole being drilled. The thermal drill melts the rock through which it bores and presses it against the walls, where it cools down. As DER SPIEGAL related, the first test-model bored almost soundlessly through blocks of stone 12 ft. thick. At Los Alamos they are now planning the construction of a thermal drill that is powered by a mini atomic reactor and eats into the earth like a mole, in the form of an armored vehicle. This drill is intended to pierce the earth's crust, which is about 25 miles thick (in some places - Branton), and take samples of the molten magma that lies underneath it..." An analysis of UFO occupant reports prepared for the Center for UFO Studies (AN ANALYSIS OF THE FALL 1973 UFO/HUMANOID WAVE, by Dave Webb. Center for UFO Studies., Evanston, ILL 1976. p. 52) states that twenty-seven "dwarf" cases were reported to CUFOS in 1973. One such case allegedly involved another family's CE- III on October 16, 1973, at Lehi, Utah. Using hypnosis, Dr. James Harder, consultant for the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization (APRO), elicited from one of the witnesses the following description: The beings were slightly over four feet tall, very thin, with large slanted eyes. Their arms were long and their hands GLOVED and CLAWLIKE, with a diminutive thumb. They were wearing what appeared to be glowing clothing with Sam Brown-like belts! Although this particular 'File' is reserved for reports of subsurface phenomena, we will not exclude these to planet earth alone. There is much evidence that the underground regions of other planets, or possibly even the moons of this and other planets, may play a part in the "Grand Scenario". Frank Edwards, in his 'STRANGE WORLD' (Lyle Stuart Co., N.Y. 1964. pp. 329- 330) gives the following revelations under the heading, "THE MYSTERIOUS MOONS OF MARS":

"Now that man has tools which will enable him to obtain detailed information by near approaches to Mars, we may expect, within the next few years, to learn whether Mars is inhabited by intelligent beings, and, if so, what they look like and how they live. Among the factors which have focused so much of our time and talent on Mars are the two tiny satellites which orbit the planet--where--prior to 1877--no satellites had ever been seen before (In other words, about the time the canals of Mars were mysteriously starting to "disappear", new satellites began appearing on the scene - Branton). The famous astronomers Herschel and Lasselle had excellent telescopes at their disposal--so good that they used them to DISCOVER THE MOONS OF URANUS. Yet neither these men, nor hundreds of other astronomers who observed the planets, were able to see any satellites around Mars. Then in one week in 1877, Asaph Hall found that Mars had two satellites where none had been seen before. Furthermore, he found that the satellites were tiny but bright...brighter than the planet itself...as though they were made of some material other than that of Mars. It is also worth noting that not only do these two Martian satellites sweep around the planet at a very high speed but they travel in different directions...factors which had led to the suspicion that they are artificial. This is the theory advanced by Soviet astronomer I. S. Schklovsky, who points out that the Martian satellite known as Phobos exhibits a strange acceleration in its orbit, an irregularity which would be expected if the satellite were in reality a huge metal sphere that was hollow. The same difference in speed, however, would be impossible for a

natural astronomical body. Therefore, says Dr. Schklovsky, at least one of the moons of Mars IS NOT A NATURAL OBJECT, but an artificial satellite placed in orbit around the 'red' planet in 1877, or shortly before that time. When we stop to think of the discovery of the Martian moons in 1877--and of the mass of phenomena noted on our moon between 1879 and 1889--the conviction develops that if we discover life on Mars...we may also discover that we are merely returning a visit." An article in the Dec. 1, 1968 issue of THE PEOPLE (British), titled "Something Quare Down The Tunnel!", reported on a strange, dark, 7 ft. tall creature which was briefly seen by workers during the construction of London's New Victoria tube line. The MELBOURNE SUN (Melbourne, Victoria, Australia), August 25, 1954 issue, carried an article titled "THE NEW SATELLITES", which stated: "Two meteors (asteroids?) had become satellites of the earth and WERE REVOLVING WITH IT 400 to 600 miles out in space, the latest issue of the American Magazine 'AVIATION WEEK' said yesterday. The magazine said that the discovery of the satellites threw the air force into confusion this summer. Alarm over the sightings ended only after they had been identified as natural rather than manmade." Another possibility may be that they were both 'engineered' natural objects such as hollowed-out asteroids taken from the asteroid belt. The simultaneous arrival of two large asteroids, combined with the fact that both took up a geo-synchronous (synchronized with the revolving of the earth and positioned always over a particular geographical location) orbit, would be an incredible coincidence indeed. In 'THE KATHA SARIT SAGARA (THE OCEAN OF STORY)', edited by Bhatta Somadeva., New Delhi, India., 1968., this Ten Volume collection of ancient East Indian lore gives a description of the 7-leveled underworld of 'Patala', which is the traditional abode of the Nagas, or the Serpent Race. Vol. 6, pp. 108-112, gives a legend concer

cosmic conflict 08

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 08

The Underground Empire

In March of 1980, John J. Williams, a New Mexico "Patriot" who published the anti-Communist oriented "REBEL MAGAZINE" (at the time available from: Consumertronics Co., c/o John J. Williams. Pres., 2011 Crescent Dr., P.O. Drawer 537., Alamogordo, NM 88310) revealed some incredible details on an alleged subterranean system which the Navy had been exploring below the western United States. The report appeared in issue No. 6 of his magazine, and was later reproduced in the Fall, 1985 (#164) issue of SEARCH Magazine, at the time edited by Marjorie Palmer, widow of the late Ray Palmer. The article, titled 'CALIFORNIA FLOATS ON OCEAN?', revealed the following:

"Some time ago, I heard a man on a TV interview-show briefly mention that parts of California and neighboring states are floating on the Pacific Ocean! He was a high ranking Naval officer on a top-secret nuclear submarine that has been (and is) exploring and mapping these enormous caverns and passage-ways underneath the West for over 10 years now.

"A friend of mine finally tracked the man down. He is now living quietly in retirement and asked that no details pointing to him be revealed as he does not want publicity and government attention. After writing this article, I destroyed my files on him. This is his story..." Williams explains that not "all" of the areas in question are actually "resting" or "floating" on the ocean, however there are allegedly many subterranean cavities below the western U.S., and they are not limited to California, and many of them consist of very large water-filled aqua-systems. These have been explored via nuclear submarines to several hundred miles inland, particularly in the region of southern California and the southern Oregon - northern California area. Williams continues:

"...When he retired several years ago, in spite of about 10 years of intensive Naval study, the Navy had not gotten even a handle on their exacts and dimensions. Today, the story may be different.

"He makes the following statements from his observations:

"1. The passageways are labyrinthine with widths from a few to thousands of feet (caverns), averaging roughly about a 100 feet.

"2. Much like dry caverns do, heights and depths vary a great deal and in some cases, two or more caverns or passageways pass over or under each other at different depths.

"3. Most of the entrances lie just off the Continental Shelf (i.e. in the Continental Slope - Branton).

"4. Most of the entrances are too small for submarine investigation; and many that are large enough lie in waters that are too deep.

"5. Some of the caverns (in S. California) are topped with oil while some others are filled with gases believed to approximate our atmosphere (in very ancient times).

"6. The San Joaquin Valley is essentially a portion of the original cavernous area that collapsed eons ago due to it's sheer weight.

"7. What is being passed off as the 'San Andreas Fault' are large, unsupported chambers that are in the process of collapsing. When the BIG ONE finally hits, many scientists in the know believe that most of California will break off like a cold Hershey bar and slide into the ocean! (it is postulated by some that an ancient land-mass which some believe may have been connected to what is now California, broke off and sunk into the ocean during an ancient cataclysm - Branton)

"8. (We are deleting this section due to the possibility of undue stress and fear which may result from it's disclosure. Also, because of recent international events which may have resulted in a solution to this problem. We will merely state that it involves a scenario similar to that which was portrayed in a James Bond movie, and which concerned underground caverns, silicon valley, nuclear weapons, and the San Andreas fault - Branton).

"9. A WELL-KNOWN U.S. nuclear submarine lost its way in these passages and disappeared forever. It was reported to have been lost IN OPEN SEA ELSEWHERE to keep the American people in total ignorance and to justify an enormous pay-off to an eccentric U.S. billionaire (who died in recent years) for providing the fictitious "recovery" effort.

"I have no reason to doubt the man. I can't tell for sure whether or not these caverns and passageways exist or to their extents. The story does sound a bit fantastic but I have no reason to doubt the man. I have seen copies of documentation that at least prove that he was a high ranking Naval officer (nuclear submarine duty) and a distinguished scientist. In fact, his scientific background and reputation are impeccable. He definitely cannot be labeled as a crackpot, lunatic or publicity- seeker. I would very much like more information on this topic..." After further inquiries to Mr. Williams on the part of 'inner earth' researchers, Williams responded with the following when asked whether or not he had received any replies to his request for more information about the alleged passageways below California:

"Since publishing our article on the vast cavern network under much of California, we have received many responses and inquiries. Some of these responses appear to be knowledgeable sources. Note that the material sent to us for this article was written by someone of very high repute whose credentials I personally checked out. Due to an agreement with him, I cannot reveal his identity.

"One response was from a retired (conventional submarine duty? - Branton) submarine commander, who according to him, spent many years in the waters off California. He stated that the caverns do NOT exist.

"Another response was from an anonymous person who cited unpublished oil company seismographic data, and stated, 'Although most of the caverns you depict in your drawing are smaller, larger or located somewhat differently than the actual caverns, you are essentially correct... My information is more up-to-date than what you apparently relied upon.' He (or she) did not supply any maps to pin down our differences, just some written descriptions. However, some knowledgeable person could probably deduce his (or her) overall 'map' from the voluminous seismographic data sent. I am in the process of looking for this input; it's been several years now and it may have all been thrown out... Incidentally, the oil company seismic data had much data round the Fresno area if that helps any.

"One incident which tends to confirm the fact that California is in fact floating on the ocean was a story which made the headlines in recent years. This incident involved an oil discovery beneath Long Beach, California. When oil companies began pumping oil out of the ground beneath Long Beach it was soon learned that the entire city BEGAN SINKING INTO THE OCEAN!

"It sank up to 26 feet and dikes had to be built to keep out the water. The problem is (temporarily)

being rectified by 'water injection'--i.e. pumping an equivalent amount of WATER into the ground to the amount of oil and water taken out, in order to keep the city AFLOAT!" One thing which may be of interest in connection with Mr. Williams' account was a statement which was made by a prominent California Bigfoot investigator by the name of Virginia Louise Swanson, who has done a good deal of study on caves and their connections to the Bigfoot phenomena. She refers to these caverns in the following words:

"...Somewhere I got the idea that a big portion of Death Valley is located on a shelf of FALSE bedrock. A certain type of earthquake would collapse all of it down to an enormous series of caverns that would open up into another Grand Canyon." According to our knowledge, the only nuclear submarines ever to disappear under mysterious circumstances were the U.S.S. THRESHER and the U.S.S. SCORPION. It is uncertain whether the retired Navy Officer who John J. Williams spoke of was referring to the THRESHER or the SCORPION, although the disappearance of the Thresher probably caused more publicity. The Thresher was the LEAD SHIP or 'Flag' ship in the world's most advanced class of nuclear attack submarines. She was designed to operate deeper and more silently than any of her predecessors and was also endowed with significant advances in sonar equipment, in noise reduction, and in fire-control. All in all, she was the most advanced international submarine in the world at the time of her disappearance and would have been an ideal choice for a top- secret mission such as the exploration of the caverns mentioned by John Williams' source. On April 10, 1963 (according to official reports) the Thresher, under the command of Lt. Commander John W. Harvey, USN, with a total of 129 men (comprised of the crew, civilian technicians, and observers) disappeared without explanation. NOT A SINGLE TRACE or clue as to the fate of the craft, or it's occupants, were ever recovered: no oil slicks, radiation, floating debris, or similar signs of wreckage were ever seen. It is interesting to note that almost all of the reports at the time stated the ship had "disappeared," or was "lost," not "sunk!" One woman whose husband was on the ill-fated ship reported her belief that her husband was still alive. Theologically speaking, the possibility of a long-distance connection or "communion" on a deep, emotional level between a husband and a wife should not necessarily be consigned to the realm of the occult or "psychic" phenomena. Many religions believe that the very spiritual natures of a husband and a wife are united upon the consummation of a marriage, and thus they become, as Christian teachings say, "one flesh". The actual words of this woman, who was interviewed by Will Carson and Jeannie Joy--two writers devoted to pursuing strange events--shortly after the Thresher incident, were as follows:

"My husband was on the submarine Thresher when it disappeared. I don't consider myself a widow. I don't believe my husband is dead. No, it's not a matter of just not being able to believe it, to accept reality; I just can't get over the conviction that he's still alive somewhere. I love my husband very much. I know he loved--loves me. We were very close. We could always tell when something was wrong with each other. Intuition, I guess. I should have felt something the instant there was trouble, if he was really in serious trouble and knew it--a matter of life and death--but I didn't."

"What do you believe really happened?" Carson and Joy asked the attractive young woman.

"Most people think I'm crazy when I say this, but I believe the Thresher was captured."

"By whom?"

"I can't say for sure, but there WAS a Russian submarine spotted near there that day (that is, near where it REPORTEDLY vanished 220 miles off Boston harbor)--only I can't imagine how even the Russians could CAPTURE a vessel like the Thresher without leaving the slightest evidence!" The following account, concerning an area just east of BISHOP (OWENS VALLEY), CALIFORNIA, was related by Val Valerian in his 'LEADING EDGE' Newsletter, Dec. 1989 - Jan. 1990 issue. The article, titled:

'DEEP SPRING'S, CALIFORNIA', stated:

"Deep Springs, California is an area that is becoming known as the site for very strange events. According to the information released both on the air on KVEG-AM and from other sources, the area is full of strange people wandering around in black suits. There have also been rumors that there is an underground facility in the area. Checking with gravity anomaly maps proved that there are large cavities under the ground in that area. The wildest claims relative to the area have stated that alien lifeforms are being released there... Deep Springs Lake has been probed and it appears bottomless. Divers have traveled along an underground river 27 miles toward the Las Vegas area before having to turn around." (This 'river' would probably have been a 'partially' water-filled cave with a large stream or river flowing through it, rather than an entirely underwater passage, since 27 miles would undoubtedly be entirely out of the question if it were all underwater travel, with present diving technology - Branton). In the April, 1963 issue of SEARCH Magazine, Will Carson and Jeannie Joy, in their regular column 'PRYING INTO THE UNKNOWN', related the following incredible story:

"It has always been a mystery to us in the first place how Mr. and Mrs. P.E. can find and afford the time to do the sort of things most of us only dream of doing. After knowing them for more than fifteen years, it is inconceivable to suspect their integrity or sanity - and yet they impose the following excise upon our credulity...

"While exploring for petroglyphs in the Casa Diablo vicinity of BISHOP, CALIFORNIA, Mr. & Mrs. P.E. came upon a circular hole in the ground, about nine feet in diameter, which exuded a sulfurous steam and seemed recently to have been filled with hot water. A few feet from the surface the shaft took a tangent course which looked easily accessible and, upon an impulse with which we cannot sympathize, the dauntless E.'s, armed only with a flashlight, forthwith crawled down into that hole.

"At a depth we've failed to record the oblique tunnel opened into a horizontal corridor whose dripping walls, now encrusted with minerals, could only have been carved by human hands, countless ages ago - of this the E.'s felt certain. The end of the short passage was blocked by what seemed to be a huge doorway of solid rock which, however, wouldn't yield. The light of their flash was turned to a corner where water dripped from a protuberance - which proved to be a delicately carved face, distorted now by the crystallized minerals, and from whose gaping mouth water issued.

"As Mr. and Mrs. E. stood there in silent awe - wondering what lay behind that immovable door - the strangest thing of all happened...but our chronology will not be incorrect if we wait till they return to the surface before revealing this, for now the water began gushing from the carved mouth and from other unseen ducts elsewhere in that cave and rising at an alarming rate!

"They hurried to the surface, and in less than half an hour there was only a quite ordinary appearing pool of warm mineral water on the desert floor.

"'Do you know,' Mrs. E. said to her husband, 'while I stood down there I heard music - the strangest, most weird music I'd ever heard. But it seemed to come from everywhere at once, or inside my own head. I guess it was just my imagination.'

"Mr. E. turned pale. 'My God,' he said; I thought it was MY imagination, but I heard it, too - like music from some other world!"

"Why do they call that rock formation near where the E's had their strange experience Casa Diablo - the Devil's house? And why did the Indians name that area Inyo - dwelling place of the great spirit?" Erich A. Aggen, Jr., in his article 'TOP SECRET: ALIEN UFO BASES' (SEARCH Magazine, Summer 1991

issue), presented the following revelations concerning the UFO-Subterranean connection:

"...A great deal of UFO research has also led to the conclusion that various...species of aliens have set up secret underground bases in the United States and other countries. It is logical to assume that such bases have also been established elsewhere in the solar system. If such bases exist, where would we find them? Existing information allows us to make a few educated guesses.

"EARTH BASES: UNDERGROUND - The dark, cavernous world beneath our feet is the source of many baffling mysteries. Clandestine UFO bases may be hidden deep within the earth in natural and/or artificial caverns. As a former member of the National Speleological Society (NSS), I am well aware of the vast extent of cave systems within the United States. In my own native state of Missouri, for example, there are over 2,500 known caves and dozens of new ones being discovered every year. Many of these caves are intricately linked together by numerous passageways and interconnecting chambers.

"One particular species of blind white (albino) cave fish, the TYPHLICHTHYS, has been found in many widely separated cave systems over several states. It has been found in caves that make a great arc through Kentucky, Indiana, Illinois and UNDER the Mississippi River extending into Missouri, Arkansas, and Oklahoma! A VAST SECTION OF THE CENTRAL AND SOUTHERN UNITED STATES MUST LIE ABOVE ONE IMMENSE CAVERN SYSTEM!

"Many caves possess rooms hundreds of feet in length, width, and height. In most cases, these huge natural caverns can only be reached and explored with the utmost skill and perseverance. There are only a few thousand NSS members in the United States and only a few hundred of this number are active spelunkers. With so few spelunkers spread over such a large area, only a very small fraction of the tens of thousands of known caves in this country have been carefully mapped and explored. Thousands of other caves remain undiscovered and unexplored.

"Extensive evidence indicates that caves in the United States may be connected with caves in other parts of the world. In Mexico, the cave known as 'Sotano de las Golondrinas', (or) basement of the swallows, in the Municipio de Aquismo, S.L.P., reaches a depth of 1100 feet (334 meters). The cave is actually a giant 'sinkhole' or 'hole' in the ground with a nearly circular opening at the top, hundreds of feet in diameter. It is impossible to climb down the sides of Golondrinas because the walls of the opening are too smooth and "belled-out". To reach the bottom of the cave, a special rope over 1100 feet long must be secured at the top of the opening and dropped into the sinkhole. Explorers must then descend into the yawning hole one at a time using special cave repelling gear and climbing techniques. At the bottom of Sotano de las Golondrinas are numerous 'leads' or openings to a multiplicity of different crevices, passages, crawlways, and rooms which have never been mapped or investigated.

"The entrance to Golondrinas is located in one of the most primitive and uncivilized areas of Mexico and local inhabitants are afraid to approach the cave because they believe it is full of 'evil spirits' which lure people to their deaths. They tell stories of people mysteriously disappearing never to be heard from again while passing near the cave entrance. These stories may be based more on fact than fiction: they are similar in some respects to UFO abduction reports. Because of its huge size, remote location, and unique geological structure, Golondrinas would be an ideal UFO base. Naturally camouflaged caves in other parts of the world may serve as excellent natural bases, way stations, and 'depots' for UFOs.

"An underground nuclear test called the 'Schooner Experiment' conducted in December, 1968, substantiates the theory that caves in North and South America are intimately linked. In this test, a 35-kiloton nuclear bomb was exploded under the desert of Nevada. Five days after the test, the radiation level rose from 10 to 20 times in Canada, 1000 miles away from the Nevada test site! The only way the radioactive dust could have traveled that far is through an interconnected system of caves extending all

the way from Nevada to Canada!" Bourke Lee, in his book 'DEATH VALLEY MEN' (MacMillan Co., N.Y. 1932), chapter: "Old Gold", describes a conversation which he had several years ago with a small group of Death valley residents. The conversation had eventually turned to the subject of Paihute Indian legends. At one point two of the men, Jack and Bill, described their experience with an 'underground city' which they claimed to have discovered after one of them had fallen through the bottom of an old mine shaft near Wingate Pass. They found themselves in a natural underground cavern which they claimed to have followed about 20 miles north into the heart of the Panamint Mountains. To their amazement, they allegedly found themselves in an huge, ancient, underground cavern city. They claimed that they discovered within the city several perfectly preserved 'mummies', which wore thick arm bands, wielded gold spears, etc. The city had apparently been abandoned for ages, except for the mummies, and the entire underground system looked very ancient. It was formerly lit, they found out by accident, by an ingenious system of lights fed by subterranean gases. They claimed to have seen a large, polished "round table" which looked as if it may have been part of an ancient council chamber, giant statues of solid gold, stone vaults and "drawers" full of gold bars and gemstones of all kinds, heavy stone "wheelbarrows" which were perfectly balanced and scientifically-constructed so that a child could use them, huge stone doors which were almost perfectly balanced by counter-weights, and other incredible sights. They also claimed to have followed the caverns upwards to a higher level which ultimately opened out onto the face of the Panamints, about half-way up the eastern slope, in the form of a few ancient tunnel-like quays. They realized that the valley below was once under water and they eventually came to the conclusion that the arched openings were ancient 'docks' for sea vessels. They could allegedly see Furnace Creek Ranch and Wash far below them. They told Bourke Lee that they had brought some of the treasure out of the caverns and tried to set up a deal with certain people, including scientists associated with the Smithsonian Institute, in order to gain help to explore and publicize the city as one of the 'wonders of the world'. These efforts ended in disappointment however when a 'friend' of theirs stole the treasure (which was also the evidence) and they were scoffed at and rejected by the scientists when they went to show them the 'mine' entrance and could not find it. A recent cloud- burst, they claimed, had altered and rearranged the entire countryside and the landscape did not look like it had been before. When Lee last heard from the two men, Bill and Jack, they were preparing to climb the east face of the Panamints to locate the ancient tunnel openings or quays high up the side of the steep slope. Bourke Lee never did see or hear from his friends ever again. During the lengthy conversation wherein they first revealed the secret of the underground city to Lee and others, the discussion turned to the topic of a Paihute Indian legend that they had heard which was remarkably similar to an ancient Grecian myth. The Paihute legend concerned a tribal chief whose wife had died, and who according to the tradition took a spiritual journey to the underworld to find her, and upon returning with her he 'looked back' and as this was forbidden he was not allowed to bring his wife back with him from the dead. This would not be the same as the more tangible story related in an earlier file, as told by the Navaho Oga-Make, concerning a Paihute chief who was allegedly PHYSICALLY taken into the underground cities of the Hav-musuvv deep below the Panamints. After this legend was referred to, the conversation turned to a discussion of an alleged subterranean race, who were believed to inhabit very deep caverns far below the Death Valley area. Paihute legends of the "Hav-musuvv" indicate that these ancient dwellers of the Panamints abandoned the ancient city within the mountain itself and migrated to deeper and larger caverns below. Could the following story tie-in with the Paihute legends of the Hav-musuvv? We will enter the conversation with the following discourse from Bourke Lee:

"...The professor and Jack and Bill sat in the little canvas house in Emigrant Canyon and heard the legend all the way through. The professor said, 'That story, in its essentials, is the story of Orpheus and Eurydice.'

""Yes,' I said. 'It's also a Paiute legend. Some Indians told that legend to John Wesley Powell in the sixties.'

"That's very interesting,' said the professor. 'It's so close a parallel to Orpheus and Eurydice that the story might well have been lifted bodily from the Greeks.'

"Jack said, 'I wouldn't be surprised. I knew a Greek. I forgot his name, but he ran a restaurant in almost every mining town I ever was in. He was an extensive wanderer. The Greeks are great travelers.'

"Bill said, 'They don't mean restaurant Greeks. The Greeks they're talked about have been dead for thousands of years.'

"What of it?' asked Jack, 'maybe the early Greeks was great travelers, too.'

"The professor said, 'It's very interesting.'

"Now! About that tunnel,' said Bill, with his forehead wrapped in a frown. 'You said this Indian went through a tunnel into a strange country, didn't you?'

"Yes,' I said. 'I think I called it a cave or a cavern, but I suppose a miner would call it a tunnel. Why?'

"Here's a funny thing,' said Bill. 'This Indian trapper livin' right across the canyon has a story about a tunnel, an it's not a thousand years old either. Tom Wilson told me that his grandfather went through this tunnel and disappeared. He was gone three years, an when he came back he said he'd been in a strange country livin' among strange people. That tunnel is supposed to be somewhere in the Panamints not awful far from where we're sittin'. Now! What do you make of that?'

"Jack said, 'I think Tom's grandfather was an awful liar.'

"I said, 'Tom's grandfather lived when the Paiutes were keeping their tribal lore alive. He probably knew the old legend. Powell heard it in Nevada only sixty-five years ago.'

"It's very interesting,' said the professor.

"I got an idea about it,' said Bill, thoughtfully. 'Tom's grandfather might have wandered into some tunnel all goofy from chewin' jimson weed and then come out an found some early whites an stayed with them. Tom told me that the people spoke a queer language and ate food that was new to his grandfather an wore leather clothes. They had horses and they had gold. It might have been a party in Panamint Valley, or even early explorers or early settlers in Owens Valley. How about that?'

"Jack said, 'Yeah. The Spaniards was in here, too. So it might have been Spaniards or the early Greeks. And, where is this tunnel? And why did Tom's grandfather have trouble speaking the language? This is an entirely different story than the one Buck told. We are arriving at no place at all with these Indians and Greeks... To return for a moment to our discussion of geology, professor; have you been in Nevada much?'" From here the conversation took off in an entirely new direction... Some years ago a woman by the name of Joan Howard, at the time living in eastern Canada although originally from Britain, wrote a manuscript in which she described her own paranormal experiences with small "alien" entities. Joan had experienced several UFO-type 'abduction-encounters' while at a very young age when she still lived in Britain, and claimed to have had 'psychic' contact with beings that claimed to be of extraterrestrial origin. These experiences were accompanied by a great deal of occult manifestations such as poltergeist phenomena, psychic dreams, encounters with invisible entities, etc. Joan even admitted that she often doubted the claims of these 'beings', that their actions were manipulative and just didn't seem to coincide with their claims that they were here as some kind of group of cosmic

saviors to lead humanity into a New Age of enlightenment. She also warned other researchers to retain a "keen, analytical mind" when dealing with alien entities so as not to fall under possible deception or manipulation. Perhaps, as she suggested to others, they might actually be here to prepare for a future invasion of this planet and were merely using her for various purposes to help prepare the way, and that all of their 'benevolence' talk was just that... talk! She DID describe vivid "dreams" in which she saw alien craft hovering over major cities blasting frightened and terrified people in the streets with powerful beam weapons, dreams which she suggested might be somewhat prophetic in nature. She described the entities as being small or dwarfish, yet was unsure whether they were human or not, although they DID attempt to pass themselves off as some type of evolved human species, something which the 'grays' have apparently done in order to break down any natural enmity which might prevent their 'contactees' or 'abductees' from receiving the lies which they intentionally fed them as part of their program of conquest and control. Joan Howard, incidentally, wrote a privately published book, titled "THE SPACE - OR SOMETHING - CONNECTION". We refer to it here because it dealt with some experiences which she, or rather her husband, had shortly after she came to America. In fact she devoted an entire chapter to her husband's account, which involved some incidents that took place while he was doing some field work for a certain company, which required a great deal of activity in the out-of-doors. During his employment with this company, 'they' (he and his co-workers) had to travel through some relatively unpopulated terrain in West Virginia, particularly in the regions between Newville in Braxton county, and Helvetia in Randolph county, or rather the general region in and around the northern part of Webster county. During their travels through the forests and wilderness, and the rolling hills-mountains of West Virginia, he had encountered some very strange things, and heard accounts of strange cave-related incidents from the locals. At one point, he claimed, their group ran across what appeared to be a pipe sticking up from the ground far from the nearest town. There was no other sign of civilization or anything manmade for miles on either side, yet here was this large pipe or tube sticking straight up from the ground. But the most remarkable thing was that a flame was shooting out of the pipe as if it were burning some type of gas. They never found out just what it was. Also, in this same general area, they explored caverns which contained some very strange things. One of the caverns had strange hieroglyphic-like writing on its walls, and others claimed that they heard what sounded like faint voices and sounds like machines moving underground coming as if from beyond the walls of the caverns, or from their unexplored depths. Two men, he claimed, bedded down one night in front of a certain cave which contained a very deep, unexplored chasm some ways inside. The next morning one of the men woke up and found that his partner had disappeared, and no trace was ever found of him. This particular cave by the way had been known as a place of unusual happenings, and a place to stay away from. Some even went so far as to call it 'Satan's Lair'. Whatever the case may be, it may provide an answer to the man's disappearance. One of the most remarkable accounts that Joan's husband heard involved a man who claimed that, while exploring the labyrinthine depths of a particular cavern in the area, he had suddenly come face to face with a woman. She was attractive yet completely void of hair (such as someone who might have been subjected to radiation poisoning?). The woman, who spoke a language completely foreign to the man, tried for some time to communicate. After they found that they were not getting anywhere, they departed and went their separate ways. According to an item which appeared in THE LEADING EDGE Magazine, a well-known Los Angeles talk show host by the name of Ken Hudnell announced over the air on November 3rd, 1989, his intention to take a group to visit one of the ancient underground cities, which he says has an entrance 60 miles from Anaheim, California. In 1962, a researcher by the name of Chuck Edwards released some of his own discoveries concerning the 'Western Subsurface Drainage Network' which seems to cover parts of Utah, Nevada, and Southern California, where are located many drainage systems which do not ultimately flow into the Pacific ocean (via surface rivers, that is), but instead made their way underground into a vast subterranean drainage system. His letter appeared in issue A-8 of 'THE HIDDEN WORLD', one of the few specialized publications which grew out of the Palmer-Shaver controversy of the late 1940's. We quote Mr. Edwards' comments here in part (Note; These comments are addressed in a letter to Richard S. Shaver):

"This letter is in reply to your January 31 letter. Please forgive me for not answering sooner. Enclosed is some material I hope that you can glean something of value (from). Please be as candid as you have been in the past and if I am far off base don't hesitate to tell me...

"Our foundation has located a vast system of underground passages in the Mother Lode country of California. They were first discovered in 1936, ignored by all even with our best efforts to reveal them. Recently a road crew blasted out an opening verifying our claims. ONE (of the chambers is) 200 feet long, 70 feet wide and 50 feet high. We have disclosed what we believe to be a vast subterranean drainage system (probably traversing the Great American Desert country for a distance of more than 600 miles). We believe this system extends out like five fingers of your hand to such landmarks as Zion Canyon in Utah, the Grand Canyon, another runs south from the Carson Sink in Nevada and yet another follows (below) the western slope of the same range, joining it's counterpart and ending somewhere in the Mojave Desert. We believe, contrary to orthodox geologists, that the existence of this underground system drains all surface waters running into Nevada (none, with the exception of the Armagosa runs out) and accounts for the fact that it is a Great American Desert. The hairy creatures that you have written about have been seen in several of these areas. Certainly there has been much 'saucer' activity in these parts. For two years I have collected material pertinent to these creatures and if you have any opinions along these lines I would appreciate hearing them.

"So much for now. I hope that I am still your friend. Much of my time has been devoted (to) helping a farmer near Portland who has made a fantastic discovery of incredible stone artifacts. He has several tons of them. They predate anything yet found (or accepted) let us say that for now. We are making slow but steady progress in getting through the wall of orthodoxy. - Chuck Edwards." Still another possible area in the Mojave Desert region which may connect to this subsurface network involved 'Iron Mountain', one of the peaks in the El Paso Mountains northeast of Mojave, California. There are many bizarre accounts connected with this mountain, which apparently got it's name in part from the many old mines which can be found there, along with numerous natural cavities which open out to the surface in many different areas. The area has allegedly been the site of certain activity concerning native American Indian occult practices, as well as the site of alleged secret government activity, some of which reportedly involves the observation and monitoring of strange creatures and/or automatons which are said to emerge from the area on certain occasions. Just exactly what these 'creatures' are is uncertain, but some accounts indicate that they are dangerous! Could it also be a 'magnetic' zone due to the high iron content? Following the Sierra Nevada range from here into the northern territories, one arrives at the Cascade Range, consisting mostly of dormant or extinct volcanic mountains which rise at intervals through northern California, Oregon and Washington and into southwestern Canada. The Cascade Range is not without it's own peculiar accounts of subterranean recesses occupied by unknown beings, both human and non-human, who apparently re-discovered what apparently are parts of ancient antediluvian subsurface networks, which were at one time inhabited by a race of highly technological (through extremely violent and warlike) beings, perhaps both human AND reptilian!? There are many unanswered questions as to just how the subsurface world was used, or exactly what part it played, in relation to these ancient subterranean races, but the following account may explain some of these mysteries and help us to see the entire 'picture' more clearly. Some years ago a man by the name of Ralph B. Fields submitted the following account to AMAZING STORIES Magazine (Dec. 1946 issue, pp. 155-157), with the assurance that it was true and actually happened. However, we must be cautious of every tale of this type which might be presented yet at the same time not deny the possibility of it happening as well. We will leave the reader to draw their own conclusions concerning the account, which we quote as follows:

"In beginning this narrative and the unexplained events that befell my friend and myself, I offer no explanation, nor do I even profess to offer any reason. In fact, I have yet to find a clue that will, even in

part, offer any explanation whatever. Yet as it did happen, there must be some rhyme or reason to the whole thing. It may be that someone can offer some helpful information to a problem that just should not exist in these times of enlightenment.

"To begin with, if we had not been reading an article in a magazine telling us about the great value of guano (i.e. bat droppings in old caves, which are said to be extremely effective as a fertilizer - Branton) that have accumulated over a great number of years, we would have continued to wend our merry way through life without ever having a thing to worry about.

"But having read the article as we were at the time living near a small town called Mantén in Tehama County, California, we thought that that would be a good country to explore for a possible find to this kind. After talking it over for some time and as we had plenty of time just then, we decided to take a little trip up the country just back of us. As we were almost at the foot of Mount Lassen, that seemed the best place to conduct our little prospecting tour.

"So collecting a light camping outfit, together with a couple of tents to sleep in, we started out on what we expected to be a three- or four-day jaunt up the mountain.

"I guess we covered about ten or twelve miles on the third day and it was fast approaching time to begin to look for a place to spend the night and the thought was not very amusing as it had turned a little colder and we were well over 7,000 feet above sea level.

"We soon found a sheltered place beneath a large outcrop of rock and set about making a camp. As I was always the cook and Joe the chore boy, I began getting things ready to fix us some grub and Joe began digging around for some dead scrub brush to burn. I had things all ready and looked around for Joe and his firewood. But I could see no signs of him. I began calling for him and he soon came into sight from around the very rock where we were making our camp. And I knew he was laboring under some great excitement and his face was lit up like a Christmas tree.

"He had found a cave. The entrance was on the other side of that very rock. He was all for exploration right away. But I argued that we had better wait till morning. But he argued that in a cave it was always night and we would have to use flashlights anyway, so what would be the difference? Well, we finally decided that we would give it at least a once-over after we had a bite to eat.

"It wasn't much to call a cave at first as it had a very small entrance, but back about 20 feet it widened out to about 10 feet wide and around eight feet high. And it did reach back a considerable distance as we would see at least 100 yards and it appeared to bend off to the left. The floor sloped slightly down.

"We followed to the bend and again we could see a long way ahead and down.

"At this point we became a little afraid as we were some way into the mountain. The idea of being inside so far seemed to make us a little afraid. But we reasoned that inasmuch as there were no branches or connecting caves we could not get lost and therefore had nothing to be afraid of. So we went on.

"We found no sign of anything that we could imagine to be our much sought guano nor signs of any animals being inside the cave.

"I don't know how far we went, but it must have been a mile or two, as we kept on walking and the cave never changed its contour or size. Noticing this I mentioned it to Joe. And we discovered an amazing thing. The floor seemed to be worn smooth as though it had been used for a long time as a

path or road. The walls and ceiling of the cave seemed to be cut like a tunnel. It was solid rock and we knew that no one would cut a tunnel there out of rock as there had been no sign of mining operations (tailings). And the rock in the walls and ceiling was run together like it had been melted. Or fused from a great heat.

"While we were busy examining the cave in general, Joe swore he saw a light way down in the cave. We started down the cave once more and found a light. Or should I say the light found us as it was suddenly flashed into our faces. We stood there blinded by it for a minute until I flashed my light at it's source and saw we were confronted by three men.

"These men looked to be about 50 or a little younger. They were dressed in ordinary clothing such as is worn by most working men in the locality. Levi type pants and flannel shirts and wool coats. They wore no hats. But THEIR SHOES LOOKED STRANGE AS THEIR SOLES WERE SO THICK that they gave the impression of being made of wood. (John Keel's book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES' describes men who were seen wearing THICK-SOLED shoes in connection to MIB reports - Branton)

"We just stood there for a minute or two and looked at them. We had no idea there was anybody within miles of us and there stood three men looking at us in a cave a mile or so in the depths of old Mount Lassen.

"I was scared. We were unarmed. And we knew nothing about these men. One of them spoke to us. He asked what we were looking for. I told him, but I could see he didn't believe it. We both tried to convince him, but he just smiled. We had a little argument with him, but fearing they might be some criminal gang in hiding, we came to the conclusion that we had better retreat. Turning to go we were confronted by two more of them.

"I can't find any words to express the fear and utter helplessness I felt in finding our retreat cut off. I do remember having remarked to Joe, 'Well, it looks like we are behind the well-known eight-ball.' I sure didn't feel as jovial as I spoke either. One of the strangers told us, 'I think maybe you had better come with us.'

"We were in no position to argue, though we both would have liked to do a little of that right there, but we had no way of enforcing our arguments. Where could a hero gain any credit in a place like that? So we permitted the five to escort us deeper into the depths of old Lassen.

"They had led us farther down and I guess we had gone a couple more miles when we came to the first thing that really amazed us.

"We came to a place where the cavern widened out a little and we saw some kind of machine, if it can be called that. Though I had no chance to examine it closely at the time, I did later and it was a very strange contrivance. It had a very flat bottom, but the front was curved upward something like a toboggan. The bottom plate was about eight inches thick and it was the color of pure copper. But it was very hard tempered. Although I have had a lot of experience in metals and alloys, I had no opportunity to examine it closely enough to determine just what it was. I doubt very much if I could. It had a seat in the front directly behind a heavy dashboard affair and there was a dial shaped in a semi-circle with figures or markings on it. I had not the slightest idea what they stood for, but they were very simple to remember. If there was a motor, it was in the rear. All I could see was two horseshoe or magnet-shaped objects that faced each other with the round parts to the outside. When this thing was in operation, a brilliant green arc seemed to leap between the two and to continue to glow as it was in operation. The only sound it gave off was a hum or buzz that sounded like a battery charger in operation.

"The seat in the front was very wide. The only method of operation was a black tear-shaped object which hung from the panel by a chain. One of these men sitting in the middle took this thing and touched the sharp end to the first figure on the left side of the dial.

"When he touched the first figure, the contraption seemed to move almost out from under us. But it was the smoothest and quietest take-off I ever experienced. We seemed to float. Not the slightest sound or vibration. And after we had traveled for a minute he touched the next figure on the dial and our speed increased at an alarming rate. But when he had advanced the black object over past the center of the dial, our speed increased until I could hardly breathe. I can't begin to estimate the distance we had traveled or our speed, but it was terrific. The two horseshoe objects in the rear created a green light that somehow shone far ahead of us, lighting up the cavern for a long way. I soon noticed a black line running down the center of the cavern and our inner-mountain taxi seemed to follow that.

"I don't know how long we continued our mad ride, but it was long enough for us to become used to the terrific speed and we had just about overcome our fear of some kind of wreck when we were thrown into another spasm of fear.

"Another machine of the same type was approaching us head on. I could see that our captors were very nervous, but our speed continued. As the other machine became closer our speed slowed down very fast and we came to a smooth stop about two feet from the front of the other machine.

"Our machine had no sooner stopped than our captors leaped from the machine and started to dash away. A fine blue light leaped from the other machine in a fine pencil beam and it's sweep caught them and they fell to the cavern and lay still.

"The figures dismounted from the other machine and came close to us. Then I noticed they carried a strange object in their hands. It resembled a fountain pen flashlight with a large, round, bulb-like affair on the back end and a grip something like a German luger. They pointed them at us.

"After seeing what had happened to our erstwhile captors I thought that our turn was next, whatever it was. But one spoke to us.

"Are you surface people?"

"I guess we are, as this is where we came from very recently."

"Where did the horlocks find you?"

"If you mean those guys there," I pointed to the five motionless figures, "back there a few hundred miles." I pointed toward the way we had come in our wild ride.

"You are very fortunate that we came this way," he told us. "You would have also become horlocks and then we would have had to kill you also." That was the first time I had realized that the others were dead.

"They put their strange weapons away and seemed friendly enough, so I ventured to ask them the who and why and everything we had run into. I told them of our search for guano and how we had encountered the five horlocks - as he called them. And also asked him about the machines and their operation and could we get out again? He smiled and told us.

"I could not tell you too much as you would not understand. There are so many things to explain and

you could not grasp enough of what I could myself tell you. The people on the surface are not ready to have the things that the ancients have left. Neither I nor any one in any of the caverns know why these things work, but we do know how to operate some of them. However, there are a great many evil people here who create many unpleasant things for both us and the surface people. They are safe because no one on the surface believes us or them. That is why I am telling you this. No one would believe that we exist. We would not care, but there are many things here that the outer world must not have until they are ready to receive them, as they would completely destroy themselves, so we must be sure that they do not find them. As for the machine, I don't know how it works. But I know some of the principles of it. It works simply by gravity. And it is capable of reverse. The bottom plate of it always is raised about four inches from the surface of the floor. That is why there is no friction and has such a smooth operation. This object suspended from this chain is pure carbon. It is the key to the entire operation. As I told you before, I cannot explain why it runs, but it does. We want you two to return to where you came and forget about us. We will show you how to operate the sled and we want you never again to enter the cave. If you do and you do not encounter the horlocks, we will have to do something about you ourselves so it would not be advisable to try to return at all events. One thing I can tell you. We never could permit you to leave another time.'

"He explained to us the operation of the machine and in some way reversed it's direction. So thanking them, we seated ourselves in the sled, as he had called it, and were soon on our way back.

"Our return trip was really something we enjoyed, as I was sure not to advance the carbon far enough on the dial to give us such terrific speed, but we soon found ourselves where we started from. The sled slid to a smooth stop and we jumped out and started up the cave afoot.

"We must have walked a long way coming in, for we thought we never would come to the surface. But at last we did. And it was late afternoon when we emerged.

"We lost no time in making our way down the mountain, and Joe tells me that he isn't even curious about what is in that cave.

"But I am. What is the answer to the whole thing? I would like to know. We had been told enough for me to believe that down there somewhere there are things that might baffle the greatest minds of this Earth. Sometimes I'm tempted to go back into that cave if I could find it again, which I doubt, but, then I know the warning I heard in there might be too true, so I guess I had better be of the same mind as Joe. He says:

""What we don't know don't hurt us."" Regardless of "Joe's" opinion, however, there is reason to believe that influences from these nether regions can and do affect "us" in a profound way, and even the men whom Ralph and Joe encountered, whoever they were, admitted this fact. Is there anything else which we might be able to "read into" this scenario, based on the accumulated data which we've given in previous files? The men who were encountered do confirm that an ancient (ante-deluvian?) race did in fact leave behind extremely sophisticated technology, and it is probably true that man in his largely unregenerate state might be influenced to destroy themselves with these sophisticated machinery if given the chance. Then again the so-called Horlocks (perhaps the same as the 'cybernized', mind-altered and controlled "Men In Black" described by John Keel and others!?) have seemingly utilized such technology without utterly destroying themselves. This could be due to the fact that their 'controllers' (the serpent races?) realize the dangers of such technology and desire to conquer without destroying that which they are conquering. Also, man already has enough 'technology' in the form of nuclear weaponry, etc., to destroy himself many times over, but no use adding fuel to the fire as they say. As for these underground or subsurface people, they are apparently part of a race or races who discovered these recesses either hundreds or thousands of years ago, or perhaps different groups who discovered

this network throughout this entire period of time. The 'horlocks' seem to be a group working under an evil influence, for instance--as we've said--possibly that of the serpent race, since there have been documented CONNECTIONS uncovered between the MIB and the Serpent Race as we have seen and will continue to see. The previous account tends to indicate that once one becomes a 'horlock' (via some mind-altering method of control, re-programming or implantation-cybernization!?) they become a threat to both surface and subsurface dwellers who are trying to live an existence free from conflict. We would suggest that NO ONE who still possesses a human soul is completely out of the reach of God's power to deliver them from any evil influence UNTIL they have left this life, at which point it WILL be too late. There have been some who have suggested that a human body could, through advanced techromancy or technological-necromantic manipulation, be "killed", it's "soul-matrix" removed, and revived as an operating organism controlled by another non-physical entity or a bio-computer. As strange as it may sound, this would be a hi-tech version of the ancient 'zombie' legends which supposedly involve the possession of a human being by a demonic entity after that person has 'died', or the hypnotizing of a living soul via drugs, etc., into a perpetual catatonic state of control and servitude to a sorcerer, etc. Could this explain why some of the so-called 'Men In Black' appear to be more mechanical than human, spouting off monotone phrases like a programmed computer? We would suggest however that such horrible perversions of nature, if they in fact exist, would not include ALL of the entities who might be classified under the term 'MIB' or Men In Black, who have been described as being anything from government silencers to alien humans to implanted humans to cybernized humans to androids to reptilian-like beings attempting to pass themselves off as humans. Perhaps this whole gamut of 'alien' entities just mentioned are involved together in the draconian control scenario!? We would suggest that if a "human" or even a "human-hybrid" or hu-brid still retains some semblance of a human soul, there must be a way of breaking the mental "control" of over such a soul that may be captive to a malevolent power, if that soul is willing, rather than by killing them in order to subdue their influence. The Ralph Fields account referred to SEVERAL inhabited caverns, obviously connected with this underground sub- way system. Also, the fact that the 'horlocks' wore surface clothing would indicate that they probably operate jointly below and above ground, mixing with the inhabitants of the upper world as Keel and others have alleged. Others have described strange activities surrounding Mt. Lassen, suggesting that this area IS in fact a "battleground" between benevolent and malevolent powers. Some have stated that there is an "alien" atmosphere about the place, others have described strange "voices" which seem to come from nowhere, while still others have described "showers" or rocks ranging in size from small pea-like pebbles to basketball-size stones in a few cases. This 'might' result from volcanic activity, then again, it might not. There have even been other accounts suggesting that there is a "base" near Mt. Lassen consisting of "joint" human-sauroid activity, or humans under the control of the serpent race and thus serving their cause. The following account which we will describe shortly was released by Val Valerian in June of 1992, and appeared in 'LEADING EDGE' magazine. The account describes human-sized reptilians (who might, with some alterations, be able to pass themselves off as humans?) or reptoids that are apparently extremely dangerous and threatening. In fact, there are other accounts that suggest that the human-sized, and larger, sauroids absolutely despise humanity and unlike the saurian Grays have been seen to express anger, hatred, impudence and an almost demonic contempt for the human race. Although the Grays' "enmity" against the human race is on the other extreme from that of the Reptoids', and consists of emotionless insensitivity and indifference to human life or suffering, it can be just as destructive to humankind as is the raging, murderous hatred of the larger 'reptoid' predators. This is why the saurian grays can dip their arms in a tank full of dismembered human corpses being dissolved into hydrogen peroxide for their protein and enzyme content, and rub this substance over their bodies without the slightest twinge of conscience. As we've said, indifference can be just as destructive as hatred. So one should not consider the Grays any better than the Reptoids simply because the Grays are far more intellectually oriented and more emotionless than the larger sauroids. Nevertheless, since the reptilian hierarchy operates on fear, competition, selfishness, ego and absolute control (and is a perfect example of how the demonic or "infernal" hierarchy itself operates), there will nevertheless be accounts such as the following one

which indicate that the lower levels of the reptilian hierarchy are fearful of the higher ups. This is no doubt due to the fact that execution is sometimes used to make examples, or other forms of punishment is used in order to keep the lower levels "in line". And since the soulless reptilians have gained "self realization" and are aware that death means complete oblivion to them, such fear of the upper hierarchy would no doubt be explainable. The hu-brids (human- hybrids possessing a human soul as opposed to the re-brids or reptilian-hybrids possessing no soul-matrix) would be another story. There is much evidence that these beings who are bred for slavery from birth are themselves being kept in subjection through fear and intimidation and possibly even the threat of death. There is also evidence that "they" are inwardly in opposition to the indifferent Grays and the malevolent Reptoids. Val Valerian introduces the woman who experienced the encounters that she had with the "aliens" near Mt. Lassen, in the following words:

"The case of this San Francisco woman is highly illustrative of the abduction situation... This kind lady came to me recently for assistance and is in the process of receiving it. Her case is detailed below in the hope that it will contribute toward additional research in this area. Her name is understandably withheld to maintain confidentiality." We will quote only portions of this lengthy account of a possible encounter with 'horlocks'(!?) under Reptilian control:

"...I described an experience I had remembered in reoccurring flashbacks WHICH TOOK PLACE IN THE WOODS SOMEWHERE NEAR MT. LASSEN, CALIFORNIA. I believe the year was 1969 or 1970. What happened there had a profound effect on my life, in a VERY NEGATIVE way.

"...I am a 31 year old woman living in the city of San Francisco. For the past 2 years I have been living in a nightmare of sleepless nights, hellish dreams, strange dreams in which the information 'given' in the dream 'comes true', what I can only describe as ominous coincidences and manifestations of a paranormal nature, unusual sensations during sleep (when I do sleep)... and to top it off, a slow but steady flow of bizarre memories in the form of intense flashbacks and nightmares (which reoccur constantly) of events going all the way back to my early childhood.

"I can mark the beginning of all this 'trouble' to a Saturday evening in July of 1988 when, while at work, I witnessed a luminous ball of light make a dramatic entrance and exit, stopping long enough to 'visit' with us (I had five witnesses in the room with me).

"From... October of 1990 right up through last weekend before I heard you speak I had been living with a kaleidoscope of images and memories of bizarre encounters and topsy-turvy like interactions with apparently non-human beings, none of which made any sense to me.

"While you were speaking it felt as if little bells were going off in my head. I could hardly believe that you were describing certain things that I thought (and hoped) only existed in my mind! I have spent the last 2 years of my life trying to convince my therapist that little grey creatures had repeatedly visited me as a child and on at least one occasion, while I was staying at a cabin in the woods with my parents, they brought me to their 'ship' where other (different looking) beings along with human beings (earth people) did all kinds of crazy things including what I refer to; for lack of a better explanation, as 'splitting my mind'. The closest description I could give to explain the above stated term would be that I experienced something akin to induced psychosis (Note: This may be similar to what some 'abductees' or 'contactees' have referred to. It is a well known phenomena that when one undergoes heavy trauma their minds may create an 'alternate personality' as a safeguard. The theory behind this is that the human brain is not so much divided into separate 'compartments' as it is divided into separate individual 'brains'. One of these 'backup' minds seems to take over in those suffering from multiple personality syndrome. This "splitting of the mind" might conceivably be accomplished through a type of technosis. Some UFO and Inner Earth "abductees" claim that when they are in the "other" realm

another "consciousness" other than their waking consciousness takes over. It has been referred to as their unconscious, subconscious, dream-conscious, and so on. The ideas and motives of the waking and "other" consciousness may be different, for instance the "aliens", be they sauroid or human may have convinced one "personality" to cooperate with them whereas the waking conscious might not, and in fact the waking consciousness might even have no memory of events which had taken place while in the "other" consciousness, other than faint dream-like impressions. This is also evidenced by the fact that those suffering from multiple personality syndrome might do certain things or not do certain things depending on which trance-induced "consciousness" is dominant - Branton) This event occurred when I was eight, possibly nine years old. While I have yet to undergo hypnosis, I have many memories which are very fragmented and blocked. Although the above mentioned experience is perhaps the most traumatic, a lot of vivid images and details are somewhat clear. I have a distinct memory of being made to lay on a table and having what I thought was a three-pronged fork stuck in my lower back (right next to my spine) and a smaller one stuck in the back of my (she skips a word here, intentionally or unintentionally - Branton) directly vertical to the one in my back. I have the scars (both of triangular shaped patterns) to match the memory. I remember looking up at different colored lights that kept changing and feeling ok one minute and screaming in agony the next. I remember someone talking to me but I could not see them. I'm not sure how much of this is in sequence as I have not remembered it that way. I remember screaming because I really thought (and felt) like I was falling through a crack in the Earth, then some people came in and told me that I could stop screaming because it wasn't happening anymore. I remember awkward things, like a door opening when it wasn't supposed to and seeing human beings on the other side and someone saying 's--t!' or something close to that word. I remember a bunch of beings in some kind of outfits and because I'm screaming so loudly one of them takes off this 'head- piece' (like some kind of fire personnel wear) and I stop screaming because I see that it is a woman, but then I hear a man's voice yelling at her and making her put it back on her head. I remember a lot of screaming, but it did not do much good. At one point, after I had been on the table for awhile with the 'forks' plugged into my back (I also remember this voice I couldn't see saying the same things over and over and over again and I remember repeating it back to him--most of which I cannot remember) the one I call the 'head doctor' came in to check on me (I was very sick, maybe even drugged) and he now had on a shiny dark blue overalls with an insignia above his chest (the insignia consisted of an outline of a man or a being with a line down through the middle of it, and the left half of the figure was black or dark while the right side was light - Branton). I remember a whole set of separate interactions with the 'aliens'; of 'playing' with a strange looking one I thought was a child (a so-called 'hybrid'? - Branton), of being shown a dead squirrel and being asked to touch it, of being given 'information' while looking into the eyes of one of the greys (this information, what I can remember, appears to involve future events in my own life and also in the world including what appears to be some sort of global disaster). I also remember one of the greys asking something from me and I agreed to it -- whatever it is, I cannot remember. I REMEMBER MEETING A GREY WITH ORANGE-RED EYES THAT HAD SLITS DOWN THE MIDDLE... and all the other greys were afraid of this one. Perhaps the most disturbing thing I remember is of a group of three or so beings with long blue capes and faces I cannot remember, coming in twice to stick a 'pea up my nose'. When I had this particular flashback several months ago I swear to you I physically re-experienced what that felt like!

"...I believe I may have one of those implants that you spoke about at your workshop. I have checked on the roof of my mouth and did see what looks like needle marks as you suggested during y

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 09

Invasion Of The Mind Wreckers

In the hidden depths of the Nevada Military Complex a battle is raging. Few know just how long it has been going on. Apparently it began several years ago when the Nevada Test Site workers discovered vast subterranean cavities deep underground, possibly as a result of the underground nuclear blasts which had artificially excavated huge cavities deep below the surface. This activity apparently corresponded with the same general time-period when the U.S. Secret Government was making deals with the "Grays", establishing secret locations such as S-4 to study alien craft that had crashed, and constructing environmental enclosures for some of the 'few' alien beings that had been apprehended alive. Much of this activity allegedly took place and is taking place within the extreme high-security areas on and below the Nevada Military Complex. However, the reports now coming out of the 'Complex' suggest that far more of the alien grays, and even their reptilian overlords, are involved with the activities taking place in Nevada than even a few alien survivors of crashed disks could account for. Many accounts have spoken of vast caverns below the southern Nevada region which have allegedly been the lairs of reptilian hominoids for centuries. All the accounts point to only one possible conclusion: That the Test Site workers broke into the native habitat of these reptilian beings, or a system of caverns which the reptilians had taken control of in the past, and as a result of the coincidental "treaties" which the governments were making with the saurian Grays (which they suspected originated from other-stellar regions), a secret treaty was made with this underground race as well, whether out of necessity or desire. Most of the "workers" would not be aware of the alien activity taking place in these extremely lower levels due to the higher security clearances necessary to enter or even know of them. This could explain the confusion which seems to exist there, and the comments made by workers there that 'everything is way out of control'. It might also explain the comments made by others 'in the know' who have suggested that the government is in a panic since they have learned that the sauroid "aliens from other stars" have infiltrated and undermined the surface of the earth without us even knowing it, and that this is why they are in such confusion, why they are rushing headlong to develop weapons such as 'Excalibur' to destroy subterranean alien strongholds, and so on. In the movie 'THEY LIVE', which depicted an infiltration of human society utilizing underground 'bases' beneath major cities, one of the "human resistance" members asks: "How long have they been here?" Later he comes to realize... "Maybe they've always been here!" Perhaps the reason behind the supposed alien infestation and undermining of the cavernous depths of the earth could be explained by the possibility that they have ALWAYS been here, or have been for some time. Do not accounts of reptilian hominoids date back to prehistoric times when the dinosaurs walked the surface of the earth? Keep this possibility in mind when trying to fit the following accounts into your framework of reality. Is it possible that a subterranean race, working closely with others of their kind which long ago left the earth for extraterrestrial realms, is staging (via subversion, implantation, disinformation, conversion, implantation and infiltration) a takeover of human society FROM ABOVE AND BELOW? The following is a transcript of an interview which took place between a Radio host by the name of Chuck Harder and George Knapp, a journalist for KLAS-TV in Las Vegas, Nevada. The transcript of the interview appeared in 'FOR THE PEOPLE' Magazine, and because of it's obviously remarkable nature, including the large number of well-known people involved, we will record the majority of the interview here: CHUCK HARDER: "...My guest has (now) called in and I'm going to run down who he is and where he's from for a number of reasons, some of them for his own protection. George, are you there..." GEORGE KNAPP: "Hello Chuck" CH: "Please tell us, you are George Knapp, right..." GK: "That's right" CH: "George, what do you do for a living?" GK: "I'm a journalist with KLAS-TV in Las Vegas,

the CBS affiliate here." CH: "So you are a TV newsman..." GK: "Right" CH: And you work for Channel 18, KLAS-TV in Las Vegas, Nevada..." GK: "Right" CH: "I understand that you have come upon some very interesting information and you've done some special reports, could you tell us about it...?" GK: "Well we just finished a nine-part series - what may be the longest series that's ever been done on this subject dealing with UFO's.

"Our research actually started about two and a half years ago, a fellow named John Lear, the son of the guy who invented the Lear Jet brought some of this information to our attention. In May of this year, Mr. Lear introduced us to a fellow who claims to have worked at a secret base designated S-4...on a top- secret Nevada test site... the fellow said that he worked on 'flying saucers', that the technology was not from Earth, and we interviewed him live in silhouette in May, the response was incredible...we got response from Japan, parts of that interview aired on radio in Europe, and six different European countries... so we decided with this much interest we might want to take a look at the subject more in depth.

"We started doing that and the first thing we found out is that really UFO's have not been given a fair shake by science, by government, by religion and especially by journalism. Millions of people have seen UFO's, millions more believe (in them)... I think the latest Gallup poll shows about 70 percent of college- educated Americans believe that there's something to it, but because of the tabloid aspects... 'The Girl Who Gives Birth to 52 UFO Babies' - kind of things in the NATIONAL ENQUIRER, people have shied away from it... Serious people have shied away. Scientists, although they might be interested in searching the universe for radio signals really don't want to look in their own back years - they can't get grants...people would laugh at them. Journalism - the coverage is generally condescending and quirky, especially by the networks, as in the coverage of the UFO that supposedly landed in the USSR, people making fun of it... so, we figured out that millions of people want to know as Roy Neary the guy in the, 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS' movie said, 'What's going on?' So we started investigating it. The focal point of the story being this fellow who said he worked at Los Alamos National Labs and they said they never heard of him. We called MIT where he says he went to school and they never heard of him. We called for his birth records and they had disappeared... as if someone was trying to make him a non-person. We did however confirm some of the information that he had given us... we found newspaper articles from Los Alamos indicating that he had indeed worked there...we found an old telephone book from the lab with his name in it, which gave him a certain amount of credibility in our eyes. The story he tells is an incredible one. He was hired to work at this area called S-4 on the test site, he was flown up to a place called Groom Lake - taken by bus with no windows to S- 4... the base is built almost to look like it's part of the desert with sand covering hanger doors, he goes inside and he starts reading these briefing papers dealing with UFO's! Pictures of UFO's on the walls, pictures of aliens, autopsy reports on alien bodies...things of this nature - he's pretty amazed. Then he sees the disks. He says there are nine of the disks up there, they are powered by an anti-matter reactor which produces it's own gravitational field...technology that does not exist on this planet, and the interesting thing...he thought for a while that perhaps it was just an advanced secret scientific project that our government is pursuing until he looked inside one of the disks and noticed the small furniture...all the chairs were built like (they were made) for children. And then things started coming together for him. Are you with me Chuck?" CH: "I'm listening..." GK: "Er, I'm not sure how much detail you want me to go in on..." CH: "Oh, I think you ought to keep going..." GK: "Well this fellow was up there only a few months. And it was a rough place to work... the security was so hard and he was being harassed at home, his phone being tapped... plus he's on to what he thinks are the secrets of the universe...he starts to tell other people about it, confide with close friends." CH: "Ummmm." GK: "He had the date of a couple of tests and on two consecutive weekends he took people up to the desert outside of the boundaries of area S-4, and they videotaped the saucers...what looks like a saucer coming over the mountains!" CH: "Wow" GK: "We showed the video as well..." CH: "Um huhmm..." GK: "Five different people that we interviewed that had gone up there confirmed the same story...we also had

confirmation of other bits of his story from other people, a former security guard who worked up there... who said he had seen the saucers; a former technician..." CH: "By the way, excuse me, I have some letters from some people postmarked from that area, one inside a base, who tells me what your saying is true. Keep going." GK: "Ah, we also found a Nellis Airman who had been on radar duty at Nellis air base which is just south of the area that this fellow is talking about...he reported numerous times seeing..." CH: "George, excuse me...let me do the half hour news break. I want you to tell your story, I want America to hear it...Please stand by." (At this point SUN RADIO NETWORK runs the half hour news headlines and sports audio package from UPI. After the news the guest is re-introduced for listeners who may have just tuned in...) CH: "How many reports did you do, George?" GK: "We did nine total in this series." CH: "OK, now at the time we went to the news on the half hour you told me that a scientist named Bob Lazar..." GK: "Right" CH: "OK, (he) came to tell you and came to the public and apparently was concerned for his safety because he wanted to tell America or get the news out that - yes, the Federal Government has nine saucers, and yes they are near...it's near Nellis, is it not?" GK: "Yes." CH: "Cause I have letters from people who are at Nellis. Some of which don't want to give their names, I have the postmarks. Tell us now if you would, start the story from the fact that the gentleman has revealed that there are nine of these things. We're listening and so is America." GK: "Well we wanted to try to confirm as much of his story as possible for other sources of course, so we started looking for other people who might have knowledge of what's going on up there...as I mentioned, I found a former security guard who said that he had seen the saucers up there, I found a Nellis airman who had worked in radar and said that basically he and his fellow airman has seen these things flying over the Groom Mountains at speeds up to 7,000 miles per hour on radar...these things would stop on a dime, so the guy knew that this is not your average airplane that's doing this. We also interviewed the other people who went with Lazar up on two consecutive weeks, they test them on Wednesdays for some reason, and videotaped the tests, saw these things flying over the mountains and confirmed his story as well. We put these questions to the Navy, who Lazar says he worked for up there - we made FREEDOM OF INFORMATION ACT requests as well - so I don't put a lot of faith in the FOI requests." CH: "In other words what you're saying is that your organization which is KLAS-TV in Las Vegas, plus many other UFO research groups have uncovered many UFO documents that the government says, 'Yeah we got them and yeah it's true'...but then when you ask them again they say, 'No we don't have them'". GK: "Exactly...that's exactly correct!" CH: "I understand from MUFON (Mutual UFO Network) and many other groups that there are somewhere from four to seven thousand documents that prove that...yes these things exist, copies of the documents are in private hands, then you go and ask the government and they say, 'Well, er, no we don't remember...'" GK: "The government says that they have done these studies that say that UFO's are no threat to national security, they're either psychological aberrations, which means that people are nuts when they see them, that's what they feed the public...but behind the scenes they are very concerned about the national security implications of UFO's that land at nuclear missile bases and can't be caught, things of that nature. So the government from what I've read is very concerned about the phenomena and doesn't understand it. The government on the other hand has outright lied concerning what information it does have...the CIA for example says it doesn't collect any information on UFO's...well that's just patently not true. We have documents from the CIA, a lot of it is blacked out, which mentions UFO studies by the CIA, UFO research, CIA-UFO experts, agency personnel who are monitoring the phenomenon, so they have lied to us all along. I didn't expect to get any confirmation regarding what Lazar has to say, but had to give it a try anyway." CH: "Before we went to the half-hour break you said that when he looked inside one of these discs there were little furniture, give me some information..." GK: "Well he feels that they were bringing him along, giving him a piece at a time. He would see a saucer one day, the next he would see the hanger doors open and see all nine of them...after that he got to see the inside of the thing. He also got to see a demonstration of it. He was told to stand back and watch this...and the thing lights up real bright...I guess the power that's produced is incredible, you need to produce your own gravitational field, and it raised up, did a couple maneuvers and sat back down. Part of the reason he came forward, not to spill the secrets of the universe or the government, but because the research that's being done up there is

being handled in a clumsy fashion. If they have had these for as long of forty years, which is what he believes, they haven't come too far in trying to understand them. Some of the disks he said he saw up there were being taken apart, kind of a reverse archeology process to figure out how they worked. Some of the research going on up there is aimed at trying to duplicate the things that these machines can do using earth technologies and earth materials and he says it just can't be done. The key to the flying of these things is something he calls 'Element 115' (elsewhere Lazar stated that this is an extremely 'heavy' element - Branton)...it does not exist on our periodic charts, he believes that wherever it came from it's a naturally occurring element, he says we have 500 pounds of the stuff up there, just a little tiny sliver of it produces incredible amounts of power. It's the '115' that we will not be able to duplicate so he thinks...one of the reasons he came forward is because scientists all over the world are working, putting their energy into trying to master the secrets of gravity and the secrets of anti-matter technology and here we've got it up there and they're not doing a very good job with it - this little batch of scientists hidden in the desert are trying to figure it out and not doing a very good job..." CH: "But this is kind of common with the United States...I read five newspapers a day and I'll find where one group in one part of the country is working on a project and I'll get a clipping where another group is working on the same project, I've contacted them and they don't know each other!" GK: "Yeah, yeah - that's exactly right...he said compartmentalization up there was very severe as well so that nobody had the full picture - I guess so nobody could spill the beans as he has been trying to do." CH: "All right, what does he feel the public should know and what does he feel should be done?" GK: "Well, he's not on a campaign, what he really wanted to do was to save his own life. He started having some problems when it became obvious to his employers that he was telling someone else about this." CH: "We're talking about Bob Lazar now..." GK: "Bob Lazar...his phone being tapped, people visiting him, calling him up with a single word message - DEAD - then they hang up! He tried to arrange meetings with his former supervisor and the meetings didn't come off, he says somebody took a shot at him on the freeway...obviously he realizes that if they really wanted to kill him, they could. Maybe perhaps they were just trying to shut him up. He feels that what is going on up there is a crime against the entire scientific community...not only the American people because we don't know what's going on and we haven't been told alien technology exists, but also against the scientific community. So, what else can I tell ya?" CH: "What does he say about the aliens?" GK: "He's reluctant to talk about that, apparently he did see some aliens up there..." CH: "Excuse me, are you telling me there were live aliens?" GK: "Yeah, he's kind of sketchy on the details of that, and I don't think I should go much further on that...part of the discussion until I can talk to him, but he has indications that there are aliens up there, at least one..." CH: "Live?" GK: "Yeah, it's pretty wild, I know and I didn't include that in our reports because I couldn't confirm anything of that nature, I couldn't find anyone else who had seen them up there so..." CH: "What did they look like?" GK: "Your classic Grey...the little big-headed almond-eyed grey-skinned being...the same ones in the classic descriptions of the UFO literature...he's kind of squeamish talking about it as well because it sounds so crazy..." CH: "I don't think it's crazy at all, there was an article yesterday on the front page of THE WALL STREET JOURNAL where the FDA... stopped all the grapes from Chile last March... apparently somebody laced two of the grapes with cyanide a couple hours before the FDA stumbled on them and it was an inside job apparently while the grapes were in the inspection station...and it was not done on the way, so somebody's lying there - we're talking of two little grapes that almost bankrupted the country of Chile! If two little grapes... and such a story hits the front page of THE WALL STREET JOURNAL about the truthfulness and what happened with the FDA, what about this...how would this ever get out if they would cover up a story about TWO LITTLE GRAPES!" GK: "Well, I tell you we ask the question, the obvious question, if this is true how can the government keep this a secret all this time? A story this big - the government leaks like a sieve on other things, how could the cover-up exist?" CH: "Oh, I'll tell you..." GK: "To which Lazar responds, this is the easiest...and he asked the question to his superiors up there, it's the easiest thing in the world to keep a secret because if it does come out, little bits and pieces, who's going to believe it!" CH: "Exactly...let me, you remember the Condon Report, do you not?" GK: "Yes..." CH: "For those who are listening, I got into this investigation because I kept getting letters from our listeners who said,

Chuck you ought to investigate this... we've investigated many things in the past such as the GM Diesel cover-up; we're working on a pay-phone cover-up; we've done things with Ralph Nader...and so on. So we started buying the books and contacting UFO organizations. I then found that there was a guy named Phil Klass who was always there... somehow he was always there and he said that everything was BUNK! and of course, he works for the AVIATION WEEK magazine which is of course... the mouthpiece for the Military/Industrial complex and they certainly wouldn't want this technology to be out! I was also amazed when I saw the stealth bomber (tests) live on CNN one Saturday and a small plane landed at the same place, (runway) do you remember that...?" GK: "Yes..." CH: "My question is: If the Stealth Bomber was so super secret, how could a man and his child land their little tiny plane on the same runway at a super secret airforce base? How could he have pierced the radar and fighter jets and so forth? My feeling was, probably the Stealth Bomber was obsolete and nobody was watching!" GK: "Yeah, I'd have to agree with you, because the secrecy up there...the only thing that comes out of that place is what they want out of it." CH: "So what you're talking about then, since the Condon committee, Phil Klass and all of the spokespeople who are supposed to know everything, what you are saying is the ridicule factor... if Billy Bob sees a flying saucer and even has a photo of it and takes it to the paper, everybody laughs at him!" GK: "There are actual documents the government has released (under the Freedom of Information Act) that shows it is an actual program that started back in the fifties...the CIA even used the term DEBUNKING, there were discussions about using Walt Disney to produce cartoons that made fun of people who had seen flying saucers...they were going to bring Arthur Godfrey in as their spokesperson. Phil Klass as you mentioned, he's explained away UFO sightings seen by thousands of people as the constellation ORION, when you can only see ORION from the other side of the planet." CH: "Uh huh..." GK: "He uses things like Ball Lightning, plasma balls to explain the sightings where plasma balls only last for a few seconds and the examples that he is trying to explain occur in cloudless skies where there is no lightning around. You mention the Condon report, that's a perfect example of the kinds of things that the government has done in the past, they commission a study, it's supposed to be THE STUDY, but the guy they hire to run the thing, Edward Condon, had said before he even started, there was nothing to UFO's, the government should get out of it, and he also said at one point that the authors of UFO books should be HORSE-WHIPPED! One of the explanations that came from the Condon committee, (an event) witnessed by several people, they described it as, a natural phenomena so rare that it has never been seen before or since! I don't think this kind of thing is an accident!" CH: "OK, the Soviet Union and Tass gave their report (of a UFO) and from what I have heard there are different kinds of aliens, some have been coming here for years and years and it's nothing new..." GK: "Right..."

(Note : At this point they engage in a discussion of the 'Billy Meier' case which took place in Switzerland. One of the craft described by Lazar was allegedly very similar to one of the craft described by Meier. Lazar said that all nine of the objects he had seen in the S-4, Groom Lake area were different, and he nicknamed the object that was similar to the one Meier photographed the 'sport model'. After this Chuck Harder tells George Knapp that there is a break coming up and that after the break would he please tell Mr. and Mrs. America what they should do to get the truth). CH: "I hope that Mr. and Mrs. America make note of the name George Knapp and Bob Lazar so that if anything ever happens to them, you know why." GK: "Someone should tell us what's going on...TV and movies have conditioned us... We won't panic...Jimmy Carter when he ran for President promised that if he was elected that he vowed to open all the UFO files and he didn't - we wrote him asking why and he didn't respond. We want the government to come clean..." (At this point the listeners were invited to contact George Knapp as KLAS-TV., P.O. Box 15047., Las Vegas, Nevada 89144) One group that is allegedly tied-in with the inner workings of the government-alien interaction and/or conflicts are known as the "Delta" Force. The Delta's, some allege, are a secret military group who have been recruited by the government in order to perform certain functions in relation to the so-called 'joint- interaction' projects involving deep-level government organizations and the 'aliens' (Greys). At the beginning of the 'interaction', the government was optimistic about their new-found alliance with an apparently

benevolent race of non-human beings. When the government finally discovered the true nature of the 'aliens', also known as the 'greys', that 'they' were using the 'treaties' with the U.S. government merely as a means to further their infernal plans to bring the human race under their control, then according to various sources 'all hell broke loose!' The government-CIA in their zeal to establish contact with what they hoped were technological 'saviors' from the stars, had 'bargained away' much of what they had. When the 'Horrible Truth' was discovered it was too late, the aliens already had too much control and their physical and occult conquest was increasing every day. And the Delta's were caught right in the middle. The Delta Groups (or National Recon Group), wear the 'Trilateral' insignia, a black triangle on a red background. 'Delta' is also the fourth letter in the Greek alphabet, which has the form of a triangle. The symbol appears prominently in certain Masonic lodges, and is said to have had it's origin with the aliens (or serpent race). The Delta Forces were the major group which, according to some sources, were involved in the attempted operation which was implemented to rescue several scientists who were being held captive within the deepest levels of the 'Dulce' complex below northwestern New Mexico. These workers had stumbled across the 'Horrible Truth', and according to some sources over 66 persons, many of them Delta Forces, were slaughtered by the inhuman inhabitants and controllers of those lower levels. Some allege that Air Force Blue Berets were also involved in this conflict, which was later to become known as the 'Dulce Wars'. Exactly what part the Blue Berets played, however, is uncertain. With this in mind, the reader might better understand the following revelations which were released by former Naval Petty Officer and Intelligence worker, William Cooper. On January 10, 1989, Mr. Cooper sent the following statement to various different researchers:

"The following information was extracted from a rather long treatise/transcript/conversation between an individual and another who was assigned to DELTA SECURITY:

"01: Delta security has a lot to do with inter-service projects.

"02: The Trilateral insignia (alien) is valid and has been used to mark equipment.

"03: 'The whole thing is grim and won't get any better.'

"04: The Trilateral insignia has been seen on a disk at Edwards AFB, CA and Area 51 in NV.

"05: There is a hanger at Edwards referred to as the Delta Hanger.

"06: The Delta Hanger is on the North Base at Edwards.

"07: You need a special badge to get near it. It is a red badge with a black triangle on the face of it and personal information on the back.

"08: Disk in hanger at Edwards described as having insignia on the underside and on the top. It was about 50' in diameter, appearing like tarnished silver, about 15 to 18 feet thick. There were what looked like windows around the raised portion that were mostly described as rectangular. There was a groove around the disk about 4 feet from the edge all the way around. There was an area on the bottom that looked like vents or louvers.

"09: When people assigned to Delta would break down and cry for no apparent reason, you would never see them again.

"10: Apparently, the NRO (National Recon Organization) recruits for DELTA out of Fort Carson, Colorado.

"11: Just about everyone assigned to DELTA are orphans, have no relatives, etc.

"12: There are 'bounty hunters' connected with Dreamland.

"13: If you work at Dreamland and go on leave or are not back on time they send 'bounty hunters' after you. That's where the 'visitors' live...there is an underground facility...

"14: Area 51 is at Groom Lake in Nevada. The disks are flown there.

"15: One of the craft looked like an upside-down diamond.

"16: There is a radiation hazard apparent when some of the craft fly.

"17: No one stays at Dreamland for more than a few months.

"18: 'Everything is way out of control...' (no longer under 'human' control? - Branton) The following conversation, in relation to the Nevada Military Complex and the 'underground facilities', took place on the "Billy Goodman Happening" - KVEG Radio 840 AM, Las Vegas, Nevada, on November 19, 1989. It was transcribed by a Las Vegas resident. Billy Goodman incidentally, has personally planned visits, in collaboration with KNBC Radio in Los Angeles, to observe the 'disks' which are being tested at Groom Lake. Goodman and others claimed to have seen these disks in operation, and back up these claims with video documentation. One such video shows a hovering object making a vertical ascent, stop in mid-air, make a horizontal traverse, followed by another vertical ascent. Something like this would be impossible for any conventionally known aircraft of the time to duplicate. Billy Goodman has been very instrumental in getting the information out about the underground base (i.e. the 'underground facility' where the 'visitors' live, according to Bill Cooper's source which we've just quoted) at Site 51: In the following annotated transcript, the caller will be identified as 'C' and Billy Goodman as 'B': B: Hi! Your on the Billy Goodman Happening on KVEG! Sir, what can I do for you tonight? C: O.K. Are you ready? Hang on to your seats! Here goes! We are going 3,000 feet underground! O.K. We get to that point, 3,000 feet. We come out into a stainless steel atmosphere... and we come upon people that are ah... construction people... working people, and so forth that are supposed to be in that area. Then we come upon another people who push us into another little room. They tell us, "Do not come out of that area, until your told to." These guys are 6 minute marines, all right? They tell us, "If you do, you are going to get hurt!" OK? So we are construction workers! B: Where are you working? Where is what you are describing to us. C: On a certain test site! B: A certain test site! Which one? You can't reveal which one? C: We're kinda mixed up! We don't know what the hell is going on. We're making ah... good bucks... and everything has come down on us... and they are hurting us! OK? So we are contractors! We are workers! OK? So there's a person that I called and explained what is happening to me and they told me to call you and tell you! So, that is what I am doing right now! Calling you! B: You presented it in a very odd way! First of all I didn't know if you were going to be serious or what! Are you saying to me that you are a construction worker and you had to go 3,000 feet under ground? First of all what would you be doing underground? Let me ask you that! C: We are running lights and power. B: And who assigned you this job? C: It's through Reynold's Electronics. I have to say that because I get my pay check from someone else!

(Note : Reynold's Electronics is tied-in to "E.G. & G." Corporation which DOES IN FACT work with and contract through the Nevada Test Sites - Branton) B: They tell you to put these lights underground? C: Yeh, but there's more to it than that! I'm sortof afraid of expressing. Am I talking to you or what? B: Yes, you are talking directly to me! C: OK. You know some of the things that are happening, shouldn't be. It should be made public! The public should know what the hell is going on! And it scares the hell out of me. What is not being brought out you know? For example, can I give you an example? Here's

an example! A few weeks back we were inside a certain cavern going through stainless steel halls, going north, and as we move along we are hanging lights. In the rooms are... they're like operating rooms. All of a sudden, off the elevator, our U.S. Marines come out, crash us down off our scaffold, pushing us down, and then into a room. This is taking a hell of a lot out of me to tell you this right now! The bosses come into the room and we're getting debriefed and all this kind of stuff and all of a sudden they are carrying fixed bayonets. Now I fought in Vietnam and I thought these guys were my buddies! Oh, no way! Forget it! These guys are from outer space!

(Note : There is a slight possibility that the 'soldiers' which this man encountered were not human marines, but we will deal with this bizarre possibility later on - Branton) These people brought these little characters on gurneys, OK? They had big heads and little bodies and they went into this little room. Then, behind them, these doctors in white coats and stuff! And we was really at ah... we didn't know what the hell was going on! We were shocked to hell! ...I was SCARED man! B: Well, sure you didn't know what was going on and didn't expect it! I guess them handling you upset you first of all. Being man to man, you thought why should you treat me this way! And that's to be expected. As far as knowing where you are I have no idea. C: I know where I was! I worked there every day! I keep a log and if someone asks me I know what's going on! I'm telling you man they're not telling us the truth. There is something damn wrong within our government. I only got a glimpse of this scientist on television (i.e. most likely referring to Robert Lazar - Branton) but I know he's not telling much of what he knows. I'm just a worker. A hammer and nail man. This guy's got more brains than I do, and would know more about it than I do. There's something INSIDE they aren't telling us! B: OK. I understand that! Now what do you want us to do about it? C: EXPOSE IT!!! B: I think you've done that yourself, just now! Now you haven't told us your location and I think that's important so we have some idea where this is. I hope you understand at this moment... C: I work at Mercury, Nevada and I'm the best electrician there. This is between you and me now. I don't want anybody else to know about this! B: But your on the air Sir! C: You mean somebody knows about this besides you and me? B: But you are talking over the radio, Sir! Everybody, all over the West Coast that is listening has just heard you! So you've gotten your word out. Now let's see if anybody else knows about it. Maybe just maybe, we'll get some calls from some of the people that work with you. C: Wait a minute! You mean somebody else knows about this beside you and me? B: Now, this is a talk show, you called a talk show. I am over the radio - that's where you called! C: OH, MY GOD!!! B: Why, what's wrong with that? You called a talk show! C: I thought I was just talking to you! B: Now you said someone told you to call me. Was it someone you work with? C: Yes. B: Nobody knows who you are. You haven't said your name or anything! Now, let's see if anyone will back up your story! C: But I didn't know other people would hear this. Now I'm scared for my life! There's tremendous stuff out there that's being hidden. It's being corrupted inside. It's being stashed away. B: Well that's what we do here. We are trying to bring the information out, and it's people like yourself who are making that happen. They bring us information all the time! Are you trying to bring the information out yourself because you don't like what's going on? C: I fear for my life because I've seen what happened. I fear for my life because the government is lying to me. B: OK. Why do you fear for your life? Have you been threatened? C: Before you even go down in the pit they threaten you! That is you tell anything of what you saw, you are dead!!! B: But you're not saying more than what you saw. Is there anything else you want to say before we say thank you for calling? C: Yes, one other thing. Whenever it gets down to the nitty gritty, it will be clear to the people, that what they are seeing on the news, is true! We've got six little bodies under ground, man!!! B: Please keep in touch, OK? (end of transcript) The reference to Reynold's Electrical, by the way, may be explained more fully in it's connection with E.G. & G., from the following reference which we quote from an article that appeared in a newspaper called the REVIEW-JOURNAL, January 9th, 1990. This Associated Press article stated:

"Three Nevada-based EG&G companies employ most of the workers at the Nevada Test Site, the nation's nuclear proving grounds 65 miles northwest of Las Vegas.

"The companies employ 8,000 people: 1,500 at EG&G Energy Measurements Inc.; 1,000 at EG&G Special Projects; and 5,500 at Reynolds Electrical and Engineering Co." Actually, present officials working at the Nevada Test Site are apparently, for the most part, refusing the advice of the FOUNDER of EG&G., Herald "Doc" Edgerton, who once made the following statement at a meeting of the Archaeological Society of America:

"Work like hell, TELL EVERYONE EVERYTHING YOU KNOW, close a deal with a handshake, and have fun." Edgerton apparently was no supporter of 'official secrecy', yet many of those now involved in this company are being threatened to remain silent to the point of endangering their very lives if they speak out about what they have seen. Incidentally, Robert Lazar was hired by EG&G himself to work at the S-4 installation at Groom Lake. In fact, we will now relate another conversation which took place on the "Billy Goodman Happening" almost a week after the conversation which is recorded above. There are apparently SOME EMPLOYEES working at the Nevada Test Site, who ARE speaking out about what is going on there, like the one who called in to the Billy Goodman show on Nov. 24, 1989, apparently partly in response to the caller from Mercury, Nevada mentioned earlier, AND in response to Bob Lazar's experiences, etc. The person who transcribed this particular program indicated that they had missed the first 15 seconds or so of the callers conversation. This is NOT the same caller whose conversation we just described. In the following transcript, (C:) indicates 'Caller'; (B:) indicates 'Billy Goodman'; and (B.L:) refers to 'Bob Lazar', who was Goodman's guest for that evening: C: ... Well, we're kinda fed up with what's going on, right! And I mean nothing gets done without the ants! We are the ants! We are the construction workers, O.K.? We put things together and take them apart! You are the scientists (referring here to Robert Lazar - Branton). You do all the higher level of knowledge stuff, right? We do all the putting in this and putting in that: installing, construction and so forth! Well we heard about your situation, and it's going through a whole bunch of grape vines, O.K.? It's coming together where people are meeting in small groups and they're trying to organize a support for you to back you up! Out of the meeting we had yesterday of 7 people, counting myself there are two that will come forward and support you! What they SAW, what they are INVOLVED WITH! The other guys are just scared to death and I'm a little scared myself, you know! B.L.: Do these people work in area S-4? C: Yeh, all over the area! B.L.: That would be great! C: Mostly UNDERGROUND! The deep sections of the area! The whole thing! B: How do you feel Bob? Sounds like you are getting some support! B.L.: Yea, that's great! There's power in numbers! C: We are trying to get things where it will be safe! You know what I mean Bob? B.L.: Oh yeah, I do! C: It's kinda hard to talk to you like this you know but the guys are for you! People are for you and everybody's wanted to do something a long time ago but nobody knew what they could do. B.L.: Yeh, that was the consensus when I was down there! Everybody wanted to do something. I'm glad everyone has that attitude! C: Yeh, you are probably the beginning of the first motion of the wheel you know! The first turn! The wheel is gonna turn faster and faster in order to get where we want to get to! B.L.: Well hopefully that will be the case! Do you think these people would come forward if there was some sort of congressional amnesty for them? C: I don't know but we all know a lot! We know our jobs well, like you do! B.L.: I'm sure you do. C: What we have to do is be firm about it, get to the point and say, "Hey, here's what's happening!" Why don't you tell the people what's happening? Why keep it a secret? Like before you walk into those hangers there. Somebody had to install this and install that! It's frightening. It scared the heck out of me. We got together out at Lathrup Wells and kicked it around. We B.S.'ed a little bit and said, "We gotta do something!" SO WE DID SOMETHING YESTERDAY. Like I said: there's only two of the seven of us who are willing to do something. B: Sir, Sir! Is there anything we can do to help you in this matter? Is there anything the listening people can do? I know they are behind Bob Lazar 99%. I had him on here one night and there hasn't been one person by either mail, or by telephone, who has disputed what he has said! So they are behind him. Is there anything we can do? C: Well you could form some kind of walk or picket! Or announce it on the street. Tell them we want to know! WE WANT TO KNOW!!! B: When you say on the street, are you talking about downtown Las Vegas? C: YES! B: What do you

think of that Bob? Do you think that would do anything? B.L.: Certainly if these people come forward! They have a LOT to lose, if people start making a ruckus like that! They could lose their jobs right away! They talked about there being a ten year jail term and a \$10,000 fine for divulging information like that! I mean they have a lot to lose! You might... B: But you know something Bob? It's almost like... C: We have the first amendment on our side! B.L.: Yeh, you do but... have you thought about contact(ing) George Knapp? He's looking for anybody that is coming forward from S-4, and any surrounding areas having knowledge at all about that area or any of the flying saucer information! He's gathering all he can and doing alot to try and expose it! B: You might want to contact George! That might be a good idea! But I think there's another side to this. It's almost like they're not concerned any more about their jobs. They're more concerned about the Constitution! They're more concerned about Humanity! That's the impression I get! B.L.: Yeh, you get that point but you have to feed yourself too! B: Well you know, there are people that take chances in life, and sometimes they wind up with something better. Later on... down the line. You know what I'm saying? Someone like yourself. I'm not saying this would happen by coming forward, taking a chance, and all of a sudden, say, the government cut you off. You might get an offer for a better position. You follow what I'm saying? Because there are people who own the businesses that believe the way you believe. And I believe this! I hear this gentleman talking and it's happening more and more. There are people out there who would LOVE to come forward with information. C: But somebody has to start it. B: Right. And I think you've done that Bob! You started the ball rolling. I know you did. I think what is going to happen is the people who have been wanting to say something; this might be a relief for them. It's coming out and they won't have to keep it inside any more! B.L.: That was the general consensus when I was out there. B: Well obviously they want out too. They want to tell the truth. C: Bob, did you have any work underground? IN THE TUNNELS? B.L.: No! I have a friend whose dad worked on some of the drilling equipment! I know there's some tunnels down there! C: There's more than just tunnels down there! There's everything you can imagine down there. I know cause we put it up!!! We installed. We did everything. I just want you to know that the M.W.s (Mercury Workers) are gathering together in small groups trying to put something together for you and contact you somehow to join you. If the people want to join us in a march or whatever it's going to be, that's what we're going to do! B.L.: Oh! That's super! C: So we're with you man! B: Thanks for the call sir! Have a nice night. Bob, it sounds as though people are starting to come forward. (end of transcript) Still on the subject of the strange events taking place in (and beneath) southern Nevada, we quote here part of a letter written by a subscriber to N.A.R. (Nevada Aerial Research - now Leading Edge Research), who made the following statements:

"...Bob Lazar, the scientist, was talking about riding in a bus with the windows blacked out and it brought back something an airline stewardess told me last summer (1989). She said, 'I'm trying to relocate to another part of the country right now. Once a week, I'm assigned to a flight that I hate! We only have Armed Forces officers on THIS flight. Before we take off, we are instructed to pull the window covers over the windows! After we take off, we circle widely, about 15 minutes (it would be unnoticeable to most people) - fly straight for 15 minutes, circle again about 15 minutes and then land. After we land the flight crew is ushered into a lounge. A half hour later we repeat the process back to Las Vegas. The people are all different on the return trip. We are told, 'Don't tell anyone about these flights!' I just can't stand the tension on this flight!"

"I think these trips are to Groom Lake!

"The jets are still swarming over the Blue Diamond area. It's VERY odd. I know in my heart that it's more than just practice flights!

"Something else very odd: (I think this might have something to do with the tunnels). The apartment complex where I work (fourplexes) (450 of them)... Two or three days ago the manager asked the maintenance men if any of them were doing any work in ONE of the buildings. Everybody said no. She

said ALL 4 APARTMENTS in that building had called her and said that an explosion knocked all the pictures off their walls and broke them. No one else, from any other building felt anything. The man I said who saw the landing at Holloman beat a path to me to tell me about this. ...A Las Vegas subscriber." In addition to this, here is another item which appeared in one of the NAR newsletters: "On November 25th (1990), television station Channel 8 in Las Vegas televised a two hour special on UFOs, Area 51, S-4 and the UFO coverup. It is revealed that some of the people who contacted Channel 8 had their homes broken into in Las Vegas..." Also, the following information appeared in the NAR Newsletter, under the heading: "INTELLIGENCE REPORT" (also in reference to the UFO-Military connection):

"NRO - National Recon Organization: Based at Fort Carson, Colorado. Responsible for all alien or alien craft connected projects. Use unmarked black helicopters.

"DELTA - Security teams from NRO specially trained to provide tasked PROJECTS/LUNA security (MEN IN BLACK). This project is ongoing.

"BLUE TEAM - The first project responsible for reaction/recovery of downed/crashed alien craft and/or aliens. This was an AF Material Command project.

"UFO sightings of craft accompanied by black helicopters are REDLIGHT assets that originate at Groom Lake (Dreamland), Area 51 north of Las Vegas.

"...PROJECTS: BLUE TEAM, SIGN, GRUDGE, AQUARIUS, SIGMA, PLUTO, SNOWBIRD, LUNA, GABRIEL, EXCALIBUR (1988)...

(Note : These are some of the 'secret projects' allegedly relating to the U.S. Government's interaction with the UFO phenomena. Further details on these projects are available from Leading Edge Research., P.O. Box 481-MU58., Yelm, WA 98597. Although L.E.R. carries much documentable information from very reliable sources, the reader should be warned that they also carry some "occult channeled" information of an extremely dubious nature, which CANNOT be physically substantiated. But the "documentation" it does carry is extensive and very well compiled - Branton). (Project Snowbird is considered by some to be a 'red herring' to keep investigators from looking into Project Redlight, which is concerned with UFOs. - Ed.) The 'INTELLIGENCE REPORT' segment in NAR-LER also revealed the following information concerning former Naval Officer Bill Cooper (who claims to have seen a copy of the 'Grudge/Blue Book Report No. 13,' while on active duty several years ago):

"Bill Cooper recently received some strange phone calls in which the following statements were made by the caller:

"I called to tell you that you are wrong about the alien base. LUNA is the name of the base on the far side of the moon. The earth base is called Dreamland.

"You are in over your head. Would you like to end up in an asylum? If you continue your activities you will meet me sooner than you think. You should know who I am.'

"Bill Cooper has some comments. We will print them:

"When I released PUBLIC 02.DOC (release of info on computer bulletin board) my purpose was to expose the documents and information released by William Moore et al as being fraudulent and misleading. MAJESTIC TWELVE is an advisory team of scientists who's only purpose is to evaluate information and make recommendations. The information gathered by the control group MAJI is

released to MAJESTIC TWELVE when study is needed. MAJESTIC TWELVE has never been the whole truth. MAJI is the MAJESTIC AGENCY FOR JOINT INTELLIGENCE and has total control of information and interface with the aliens in dealings with the United States government. Some of the documents released by Moore were changed from the original with the deliberate intent to mislead UFO researchers. I believe that the government is behind the whole thing. The rest of the documents are deliberate frauds. MAJIC is the highest security classification in the nation..." Referring once again to the subsurface regions, we quote now from yet another item which appeared in the N.A.R. newsletter, which was titled, 'IS INNER EARTH RESEARCH HAZARDOUS TO YOUR HEALTH?':

"An observation has recently been made that most of the outstanding inner earth researchers have died of heart attack

(Note : Heart attack is a recognized result of psychic attack among occultists who recognize the danger of certain types of occult warfare. It is tied-in with the terror apparently projected against persons by the initiators of such attack. It is possible that hominoid non-human beings such as the serpent races might have the ability to direct psychic attacks against human beings. It is interesting that there have been very few if any UFOlogists, etc., who claim to have taken up a devout "Christian" lifestyle, who have suffered in this way, suggesting that a deep "faith" in the Creator may neutralize such psychic attacks and make the "believers" impervious to their otherwise destructive influences - Branton). Surely, this is beyond a simple coincidence. Gray Barker, Dick Shaver, and Joan O'Connel (New Atlantean Journal) are but a few. Locally, there are several inner earth researchers who are very notable in their persistence.

"Lew Tery, who has recently relocated to Utah, was the foremost local proponent of geomagnetic vortex/UFO connection theory. Lew was instrumental in the discovery of underground tunnel networks in the Las Vegas area, one of them being between the base of Boulder Dam and Jumbo Peak, where there are two mines whose owners view 200' diameter disks on a frequent basis. At one point, Lew offered to set up an interview with these miners. Alas, Mr. Tery is not to be found.

"A local Henderson resident, who shall remain nameless, has been into inner earth research for years. This person has been hounded and chased due to intimate knowledge of inner earth tunnels in the local area.

"There is obviously something here that some people wish to protect. Something to hide. Many seem to know what it is, and they speak cautiously about REPTILIAN HUMANOIDs and the SERPENT RACE, which are two subjects which seem to be surfacing again. Response to local television and radio programs featuring JOHN LEAR have been overwhelming. A recent lecture in Las Vegas drew over 700 people.

"According to some sources, the 'Greys' are the lower level of a bigger scenario that involves this reptilian race..." The following information from William F. Hamilton III appeared in "UFO UNIVERSE" and describes further details on the "Yellow Fruit" account including claims which he made over the air during the few "interviews" which were heard over KVEG Radio's Billy Goodman talk show:

"...Yellow Fruit revealed that A CONFLICT WAS GOING ON BETWEEN THE BENEVOLENT ONES and THE EBE's and that now the benevolent ones had gained the upper hand at Dreamland where he said a contingent of 37 benevolent ones were stationed and where 3 EBE's were held in captivity.

"Bizarre! Science Fiction? Yellow Fruit knew a lot about the test site area. I resolved to go to the

location he gave of the EBE installation in Deep Springs, California and then on to visit Pat at the Rachel Bar & Grill to make contact with Yellow Fruit (the name for the first level of security force at Area 51 and also the name of an old Army-CIA unit). The second level of security he called "Sea Spray" and intimated that you would have an encounter of the unpleasant kind if you ever met with them.

"Callers to the Billy Goodman Radio Happening had already organized trips to mile-marker 29 1/2 on highway 375 where a dirt road left the highway to intersect the road to Dreamland. There was a heavy black mail box on this road which identified it. I got to Rachel early one October morning and left my card with Pat at Rachel's Bar and Grill to pass on to Yellow Fruit. She knew him by sight. I then inspected the dirt roads where people stood to observe the test flights. I had already interviewed four witnesses by phone who testified that they had seen UFOs over the Groom Mountains on certain nights in the same area they were seen by John Lear. I made a second trip to the area in late October where a public group visited Rachel and that is when I saw the mysterious Yellow Fruit in the cafe. He later called me on the phone. I left him with a copy of my book, 'Alien Magic' and he remarked on the research I had done concerning the search for underground bases.

"According to Yellow Fruit and others there are underground bases and tunnels that conceal the activities of the aliens and secret government projects..." In connection with the subject of this File, that is the 'invasion' of an alien race from above and below utilizing mind- bending techniques and implantation, we will quote from Brad Steiger's 'THE UFO ABDUCTORS' (1988., Berkley Books., N.Y.):

"In 1969 I and my research associates... Loring G. Williams and Glenn McWane, were bombarded with the claims of dozens of contactees who said that they had had an implant left somewhere in their skulls, usually just behind the left ear. These contactees/abductees came from a wide variety of occupations, cultural backgrounds, and age-groups.

"We employed private detectives and medical doctors... in an attempt to learn what archetype had been fed into their particular group consciousness. We never found any implants that were detectable to X rays, but our hypnotic sessions turned up an incredible amount of fascinating, albeit bizarre, information about underground UFO bases, hybrid aliens walking among us, and thousands of humans slowly turning into automatons because of readjusted brain wave patterns." Dr. Clifford Wilson M.A., B.D., Ph.D., in his book "UFOS...AND THEIR MISSION IMPOSSIBLE" (Signet Books., N.Y.) presents his own "intelligence" contributions concerning the on- going invasion/infiltration of our society by alien powers:

"...Not only have many seen UFOs, but there is also a growing army of those who claim to have had actual contact with UFO occupants. An authoritative, and possibly conservative, estimate is that there are 50,000 silent contactees in the United States alone.

"It could well be there are thousands of people who do have information and are not prepared to reveal it because of threatened consequences to themselves. Possibly many do not know they have that 'knowledge' because they themselves gained it in a hypnotic state.

"HYPNOTIZED SLAVES AWAIT A SIGNAL - Nations could be conquered by the infiltration of agents into government seats of authority, and it is surely more frightening to think that mankind could be overcome and even destroyed by programmed men and women from within their own ranks. If there is indeed a final confrontation approaching, an army of people could be involved. They could be ready to take action which they themselves do not even anticipate, but yet with no option but to obey because they have been conditioned to obey, at a given signal.

"We are not alone in suggesting this dreadful possibility. To quote John Keel once again:

""We have no way of knowing how many human beings throughout the world have been processed in this manner, since they would have absolutely no memory of undergoing the experience, and so we have no way of determining who among us has strange and sinister 'programs' lying dormant in the dark corners of his mind.

""Suppose a plan is to process millions of people and then at some future date trigger all of those minds at one time? Would we suddenly have a world of saints? Or would we have a world of armed maniacs shooting at one another from bell towers?"

"If Armageddon, to which the Bible points, is indeed a final battle in which human and nonhuman forces alike wage that dreadful conflict to the death, this sort of 'programming' is a real possibility, and it appears to be proceeding at breakneck speed across the whole of the world. It is reported that the term 'Armageddon' has been used in a message to a contactee and other 'end of the world' messages have been given. Is there a desperate preparation for a last-ditch stand by the forces of evil, a final attempt to thwart the plans of the Holy God against Whom they have rebelled? Bible history gives many examples where Satanic forces have attempted completely to destroy God's plans that would result in total blessings for man. There has continually been a diabolical scheme to bending minds by deceitful assurances and 'brainwashing.' Post-hypnotic suggestions, with in-built commands for action to be triggered at a given signal, would fit the general pattern of rebellion consistently seen in the Bible records.

"A FRIGHTENING PROSPECT - The prospect is frightening. It is entirely possible that by post-hypnotic suggestion a whole army of people could suddenly find themselves willing slaves of intelligent beings who care nothing for the welfare of those slaves, or of the world itself as we know it. If there is some great super-plan of a spiritual counterattack to reach its culmination in Armageddon, it could well be that (this) army of slaves will be available to obey orders, without even knowing beforehand that they have been inducted into the armed forces of what the Bible refers to as the principalities and powers.

"The indications are that even children are at times utilized for the implementation of the plans of these evil powers. That possibility is illustrated by the following incident.

"On December 12, 1967, Mrs. Rita Malley was driving along a public highway to her home at Ithaca, New York, with her five- year-old son Dana in the back seat of her vehicle. At about 7:00 P.M. she suddenly realized that a red light was apparently following her, and as she was moving above the speed level, her first reaction was that she was about to be pulled over. She looked through her window and found that it was not a police car behind her but an eerie flying object, moving along above the power lines at the left of her car. Then she found she no longer had control of her vehicle, and shouted to her son to brace himself. However, he remained motionless as though he were in a trance.

"A white beam of light flashed down from the vehicle overhead, then she heard voices that sounded weird, broken, and jerky. She herself became hysterical, but through it all her son took no notice whatever of her cries. The radio was not on, but she heard those voices tell her that at that moment a friend of hers had been involved in a terrible accident some miles away. The next day she found that this was indeed true. The voices also told her that her son would not remember anything that had happened. The ordeal was terrifying to Mrs. Malley herself, and for some time afterward whenever she remembered the episode she would break down sobbing.

"...It would seem possible, then, that pliable children are especially useful for the purposes of these beings. Many children have been used as tools so that men and women would believe in these beings who have a plan whose totality has not yet been revealed.

"...These incidents are not limited to children. Mrs. Ralph Butler was watching flashing lights outside Owatonna in Minnesota one night in November, 1966. She was with a friend, and suddenly her friend became immobile, with her head dipped down. Mrs. Butler herself heard a voice talking to her, but soon the ordeal was over. However, when the two friends tried to discuss the incident later, both found they immediately suffered blinding headaches. Mrs. Butler also told of hearing strange voices on her radio, and of having peculiar visits from 'air force officers.' This pattern is reported by many who claim to have been contacted by UFO personnel.

"The Butler family have experienced various poltergeist phenomena since that 1966 experience--glass objects moving around and breaking without any known cause, strange noises being heard throughout the house, even telephones and television sets being strangely interfered with

(Note : As we will see in the following file, such activity often occurs during UFO encounters where there seems to be a COLLECTIVE involvement of parapsychical 'Infernals', Reptilians, and 'controlled-cybernized' Men In Black--such as those malevolent powers that have allegedly established bases or 'empires' in Sirius, Bootes, Retuculi and Draconis as well as their subterranean counterparts - Branton).

"This sort of activity has followed many other supposed saucer sightings. The similarities between the stories are of such a nature as to cause surprise at first--someone temporarily in a trance, men posing as air force or other officials, those men being slight in stature with dark olive skins and pointed features, and the contactees having dreadful headaches, hallucinations, and nightmares. Some of them have gone into trances and have temporarily become mediums through whom strange voices could be heard...

"A TAKEOVER ATTEMPT? - Is there to be an attempt at a takeover? There surely are limitations to the life-giving powers of these UFO creatures... Man is the master of the animals, and despite seemingly way-out theories, such as monster insects waiting to attack us, in fact man is still able to control the lesser creatures...

(Note : That is unless man believes the propagandist lies of the serpent races, etc., to the effect that they supposedly created us genetically and are therefore our 'gods'. IF man believes such trash then he WILL NOT try to resist and appropriate his God-given dominion over these 'beasts' - Branton).

"EVIL FORCES ARE REAL - Even apart from my strong Christian beliefs, and my acceptance of the Bible as the revealed Word of God, I would have no doubt whatever as to the fact of spiritual beings, evil forces, and phenomena that cannot be explained by purely physical, psychical, or psychological concepts.

"If there is truth in this hypothesis, preparations would be going on--just in case these overheard futurist interpretations happened to be correct..." Further exposition of the aliens' attempts to manipulate and undermine human society can again be found in Brad Steiger's book "THE UFO ABDUCTORS", in which he reveals:

"Dagmar and Carl R. have a farm in northeast Iowa about forty miles from the Mississippi River. One night in August of 1982, Carl observed what he called at the time a 'lantern in the sky' that hovered over him while he was working late in the field...

"In October that year, while Carl was working late in the field preparing for the annual corn harvest, he

was startled to see the glowing 'lantern' return to the sky above him. It appeared to be the same object that he had seen in August.

"Although he tried to remain oblivious to the object, it seemed to be hovering above him, even following him up and down the corn rows. He became nervous and disconcerted and went back to the farmhouse, where he asked Dagmar to come out and witness the strange object.

"Dagmar was able to see the object, too, and they stood and watched it for several minutes before it suddenly moved high into the night sky and then sped off at a great rate of speed in a westerly direction.

"About three the next morning, Carl was awakened by the sound of cattle bellowing nervously in the stockyard. As he got out of bed and looked out the bedroom window, he saw a disk- shaped object hovering above the barnyard. It was glowing in a kind of greenish color..." Following this, the couple were 'tranquilized' somehow, possibly by some kind of intoxicating, pacifying or stimulat

cosmic conflict 10

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 10

Out Of The Dragon's Lair

In the Spring of 1989, UFO UNIVERSE published an article by Robert W. Boyajian, titled 'CONQUEST EARTH? - A SHOCKING LOOK INSIDE THE GOVERNMENT-ALIEN EXCHANGE PROGRAM' (Exclusive Interview with Sergeant Clifford Stone, on assignment at Roswell, New Mexico):

"In the course of my UFO investigations, I established contact with Aileen Edwards, Director of the UFO Contact Center International, Seattle, Washington. For several years, Aileen has been doing excellent work getting people released from mental institutions that do not understand the UFO contact or abduction phenomenon. Many of these unfortunate patients have been given dangerous neurolytic drugs as means of 'treating' their 'illness.'

"As a result of our conversations, Aileen placed me in touch with Sergeant Clifford Earl Stone of the United States Army, who is currently stationed at Roswell, New Mexico, which is near the site of the most famous crash-UFO case of all time which allegedly took place in 1947, and involved the recovery of several alien bodies by the military.

"What I have found out by speaking with Sergeant Stone can only be labeled 'sensational.' But before we get to the main body of our interview, I should point out that much of his testimony can now be verified by others connected with the intelligence community. For example, recently there was aired on national television a two hour special, 'UFO COVERUP - LIVE FROM WASHINGTON.' Among the most interesting features of this program were the on-the-air confessions of two mysterious individuals whose true identities remain a secret, but who go by the code names 'Falcon' and 'Condor.' Their faces were hidden at all times, and their voices altered through a muting device. From what I have discovered, however, Falcon is an OSI agent, while Condor is a scientist working for the U.S. government.

"On the show, Condor told of a deal the government made with the aliens: 'Essentially, the agreement says that we won't disclose your existence if you won't interfere in our society, and we allow you to operate from a designated base in the United States.' It's in the state of Nevada, in an area called Area 51. Extraterrestrials have complete control of the base. My understanding is that three different aliens of the same species has resided in the U.S. from 1948 or 1949 until the present day. The first alien was captured in the New Mexican desert after its craft crashed. The alien, which was named EBE by the government was kept in captivity for three years and we learned a great deal of information about the alien's race, culture and spacecraft. The second alien was part of an exchange program. The third alien was also part of an exchange program and has been the guest of the U.S. government since 1982.'

"...this knowledge has long been classified at exceedingly high levels, and has not been released even though various court battles have been fought to obtain the truth under the Freedom of Information Act. The much talked-about MJ-12 briefing document was a 'leak' made by sources unknown, there have been several others, and yet further revelations have been promised by those working inside the 'establishment' who are convinced the public must be told EVERYTHING and NOW!..." The interview between Mr. Boyajian of UFO UNIVERSE and Sgt. Stone went as follows:

"UFO UNIVERSE: In reference to Condor's statement about Area 51 in the state of Nevada, what do you personally feel about this in your studies?

"CLIFFORD STONE: I believe that the American people has a right to know what is going on...

"UU: Do you feel there's a war going on perhaps between different types of aliens?

"CS: Yes, I do. I believe what is presently termed the 'greys' may very well be the (entities) that the U.S. government has the pact with right now, and they are not necessarily the 'good guys.'

"UU: Do you feel that these grey guys are evil?

"CS: Well...there are some things I prefer not to talk about. But I'll tell you this much. First, I believe that there is a God. And I firmly believe that God made man and all intelligent life to be a free agent, to chose HIS own validity. Abductions are REAL. Abductions are taking place. People are being forced to undergo - partake in various experiments - for whatever reason by our alien visitors.

"UU: What else would give you the impression that these guys are evil, cut and dry? Is there a case you can cite?

"CS: O.K., this is supposition. One gentleman who was doing research into it reported a military intrusion on an alien base, right here in New Mexico. Well, the military tried to go in and take over the base (It was mentioned that a similar event took place in Nevada). Sixty-six servicemen were supposedly killed there. The aliens had the base, it was an underground base and allegedly the military sent in some of their elite forces, probably equated to a Delta force, elite, anti-terrorist force, if you wish.

"UU: How did they find this base?

"CS: Well, it was part of the allegedly secret agreement that we would let them have bases, therefore we knew about the base. There was some type of argument that broke out between our people and the aliens.

"UU: So there are many bases throughout the country?

"CS: There are rumors of many bases. Given that these stories are true, I think that they probably have 12 or fewer bases. The greys may have various, let's say, hideouts. As far as actual full scale operational bases, there's probably 12 or fewer.

"UU: And where are you getting your information?

"CS: From, we'll say, other researchers that wish to remain sort of silent.

"UU: What position are you in the army at present?

"CS: I'm in an ROTC assignment.

"UU: How long have you been in the army?

"CS: Twenty years.

"UU: Your friends who remain anonymous are within the different services of the government I take it?

"CS: Well, for example, I was stationed at an Air Force base and one guy went and came to my home and identified himself as a fighter pilot and told me about an aircraft that he was piloting. I believe it was over the Pacific Ocean. Anyhow, it got real dark all of a sudden. He reported looking up and he and the other crew members saw what they described as a vehicle that was 3 miles long (Three miles in a circular expansion). As far as I know it stayed with them for 15 or 20 minutes and then went straight over the aircraft and got out in front of them and shot straight up, out of sight.

"UU: Where did you derive the idea that our government is making deals with aliens? What gave you this type of notion?

"CS: The Snowbird document. This document refers to us making primitive contact with the aliens in 1959. On April 25, 1964, we managed to carry on a 3 hour conversation which was the onset of the agreement at a base here in New Mexico. I believe that base was Holloman Air Force Base. The agreement involving an exchange of technology and our silence. By going ahead and not having any interference with the aliens, in exchange they gave us the technology and we agreed to keep quiet about their presence. That right there is sinister in itself.

"UU: How do you mean sinister in itself?

"CS: We have to go back to the abductions. For some reason they don't want the people to remember what happened. Well here you have people who had contact with alien beings, who have lost everything. They've went ahead and have family problems, they've lost their jobs, a lot of them have become reclusive, they have mental problems because they can't cope with what happened to them. They know that they've had some type of experience, but a lot of the time they would have nightmares. They can't explain these.

"UU: Because it was repressed in their subconscious?

"CS: Correct. Maybe by design, or it may be just because the body's own self-defensive mechanism is trying to cope with something that is beyond it's comprehension...

"UU: What about the benevolent beings that are said to exist, who abide by higher laws that do not allow them to interfere - aren't they trying to help?

"CS: The good guys are, well, I like to refer to them as being nomadic. What you're talking about, about the non- intervention with other intelligent life forms is a universal law. The nomadics go along with that. The greys violated the universal law.

"UU: What else can you say about the benevolent space beings?

"CS: They have a high regard for life. I believe, shall we say, 'the good forces,' they don't really want any interaction with us. They choose to just go ahead and just observe.

"UU: Silent guardians. So it seems what they're trying to do is balance what the greys imbalanced.

"CS: I would agree with that...

"UU: When you were describing that there are approximately 3 different types of hostile aliens from

Zeta Reticuli, would you describe further what you mean by that?

"CS: At present time, I believe that the government has identified several groups. We break these down by EBE (extraterrestrial biological entities) type 1,2,3 - I think we are about up to 7 that have been identified (however, as Lear and others indicate, these seem to fall into either the reptilian or human categories - Branton). Well...seven types of space travelers, or inter-dimensional travelers, if you wish. When I refer to inter-dimensional travel, I am referring, utilizing the Einsteinian, Rosen, Bridges for that travel... I'm going to tell you the situation as I understand now. The greys will eventually come forth and try to state that they created Christ. This is not the case. They did not create Christ. Christ was and is a divine entity. He was sent here by the Creator, not the Creator of just the world, but the universe... I believe that they (the greys) are involved with the actual cattle mutilations. Now there are some copycats, and the government tries to get mileage off the copycats, and the government may have even went ahead and staged some - just to throw off the extraterrestrial connection.

"UU: Can you give more detail... regarding the greys, the subtleties ahead, and how to avoid any mishap?

"CS: You mean how to identify if your working with a good guy or bad guy? For one thing there are the religious (activities) the bad guys are not happy with. For example, there was an instance where they tried to pick up a farmer...he started to pray and they couldn't take him aboard the craft... He kept praying and finally they gave up trying to abduct him. There was also an incident in Vietnam where a UFO set down in a field. It terrorized some of the villagers, and there was a soldier who was out visiting his girlfriend, who would later become his wife. Anyhow, he got tied up there and the UFO was trying to convince some of the people they should go. It wanted to take some of the people. The soldier stood his ground and wouldn't let the entities do it. The M16 that the soldier had was impervious to the aliens, but the cross that he always wore, and he always carried a Bible, they had regard for that. Finally, they gave up and decided not to try to take any of the people...

"UU: What type of mentality are we dealing with when we're talking about the secret deals made with ETs?

"CS: Let's go back and look at what happened as far as our deepening involvement at the onset of the Vietnam war. Take a look at what happened with the Iran affair. The situation is that there are elements within our government that sometimes act all on their own without congressional restraints, which ultimately affects the entire American population. In this case, it will ultimately have an affect on the entire population of the world. Up until about 1985, I would not have believed any of this. As a result of coming into contact with the SNOWBIRD DOCUMENT, I am left with no recourse but to believe that we have made these agreements - rightly or wrongly. I believe what is going to eventually happen is that they will make themselves known and immediately go ahead and try to destroy society as we know society...

"UU: On the broadcast 'UFO COVERUP LIVE', they spoke of an exchange program where we sent two of our guys up into their crafts. This aspect of the exchange program, do you feel any of this is true?

"CS: It follows accepted diplomatic procedures.

"UU: What is the purpose of revealing this information at this time?

"CS: I think it's to try to prepare the American public for the ultimate disclosure of the existence of the alien beings. I think there is the effort for the good guys to make contact with the people within our

government, but I think now what is happening is that the U.S. government learned in 1983 or thereabouts that they are NOT dealing with the good guys, but really don't know what to do about it.

"UU: So how can they get out of this? What would your suggestion be?

"CS: Well, my suggestion would be to stand up to the greys. Let them know that this is a free society, that we are not going to sit back and let anyone - be they from outer space or some other foreign country - convert the people of the United States.

"UU: You said that the government didn't know that they were dealing with the bad guys at first. How would the government figure out that these entities were evil? What would make them think that? What would make them decide all of a sudden?

"CS: Let us suppose that we make a deal with a group of aliens. Among other things we agreed that they can have prearranged bases. We will provide security and we will not acknowledge their existence to the general public. In return, they're going to go ahead and carry on certain experimentations, gathering various minerals, getting various flora, various animal life. They're also going to go ahead and conduct some experiments or some research on human beings. Now this troubles us because we don't want that to get out of hand, so we bargain a little deeper and we come to the agreement that, okay, if you abduct anyone we need to know who they are so that if there are any problems in the future we can go ahead and take care of those people who may need medical or psychological attention, so we can assist with this. They say, fine, we will provide you with say a list of all abductees. Later, we find out that they are providing us with maybe a hundred or two hundred abductions maybe every couple of months, but we discover that the number is really into the thousands. We also find out that this scientific curiosity is also being used to tag these people, i.e. the implants, and we are not being told why they are doing this. Now we no longer have control over the abductions. We might even find that there might even be a scarier aspect to it - let's say some of these abductees appear to be 'sleepers,' there is some type of information that they're being fed, a post-hypnotic suggestion for lack of a better term. But don't think that this is hypnotic at all - it's not. It is a very much advanced technological process. Anyhow, they are being told at a certain time, a certain place in the future, they are going to be required to recall things that they are being told at this time, right toward the end of the experimentation or whatever is going on. However, alien forces want this to be kept so secret that if you try to pull this out of them while they're under hypnosis, it will cause the body functions to become under stress.

"UU: Have there been any intervention with the benevolent beings in this matter?

"CS: I WOULD SAY THAT WE KNOW OF SEVERAL, SHOULD WE SAY, INTERGALACTIC FIGHTS THAT HAVE TAKEN PLACE - DOGFIGHTS.

"UU: An obvious dispute among aliens themselves? What do you feel was the outcome?

"CS: The good won. Right now I think that the good are trying to 'build up their forces.' I think the greys were very concerned about the crash at Roswell, New Mexico, because we had something that they were identifying as a weapons system - and that was a very strong radar tracking system. They lost several ships to that. The aliens initially, having identified that as a weapons system of ours, adjusted their craft so that the high powered radar would not cause on-board difficulties. The greys assisted in keeping the story quiet about the Roswell incident without - how can I put this - 'open contact' with the government at that time

(Note : This is conceivable as radar operates through powerful electromagnetic rays and thus may have an adverse effect on a craft utilizing electromagnetic propulsion or operational systems - Branton).

"UU: Have you heard of such a thing as MIB or Men In Black in relation to such incidents as these?

"CS: Yes. There is a well known newsperson who was involved with the UFO crash here in Roswell in 1947. He had his life threatened if he tried to go ahead and break the story. He's maintained silence ever since. He's talked a couple of times, but will never come out and fully tell the whole story.

"UU: Did any of the occupants make themselves known to our people at that time?

"CS: Here again, I'd have to go back to the reporter who was approached by an entity. And I don't think the entity that he was approached by was of this Earth. It was your classic MIB saying, 'Look, stay out of this one!' Point blank he was told, 'If you try to break the story, you'll die.' Around that time we also started to lose jet aircraft that were sent aloft to intercept UFOs. Most of the time these were written off as aircraft having malfunctioned that caused their crash. Some of the aircraft simply vanished without a trace. One incident happened here in Roswell, probably early 1950s. The family still lives here. Two aircraft were sent aloft to intercept a UFO and make the identification of the object as picked up on radar. One plane returned. To this day, one plane and a pilot never returned.

"UU: Is there any information in reference to the joint operations that such a govt.-alien alliance is doing beneath the Earth?

"CS: Supposition (is) there's a lot of genetic work going on down there. For example, there have been people who have claimed to have been taken to underground installations where they observed comatose people in these underground installations. There are also reports of various vats with human parts. One woman reported seeing what appeared as a very Earthly male who was in a vat of some type of fluid in one of the underground installations. Quite a few of the people have alleged that they have been taken to these underground installations and have been kept there for days.

"UU: And why were they let free once they knew of such an installation, let's say, if they're trying to hush that up?

"CS: The vast majority, the man on the street isn't going to believe them anyhow. There are allegations that some are either military or working with the government that were brought down there.

"UU: Are you saying that you are not very clear on what goes on down there? You've never met anyone who had anymore to say on it?

"CS: I'm saying I can't be very clear.

"UU: In other words, it's a little too intense to talk about?

"CS: Yes. I have an interest in UFOs and I've had to recently go through one heck of a battle with the military to express my first amendment right to voice my dissatisfaction with the U.S. government keeping this information suppressed. There are certain things that even as a private citizen that I have to be very careful about suggesting.

"UU: What part of the government would have jurisdiction in association with these aliens?

"CS: They would probably be the National Security Agency, they report directly to the National Security Council. As a matter of fact, it sets in on the National Security Council.

"UU: Are there people within this agency that realize that they've gotten into a little mess?

"CS: Yes, I think so. I think right now those that are in the know are sort of divided as to whether they should go public or try to keep it secret. The TV show 'UFO COVERUP', wasn't really well handled. They didn't really know how to go about bringing out the information that they do have. The situation is that of a programming process, the government wanted some of that information to be released. That I feel is a fact. Now they took that program from Washington and they really wanted to see what the reaction of the American society would be as a whole. How we would react to it. If the U.S. government ever comes forth and states - and eventually I feel within a very few short years, possibly even months - they're going to have to do that. They're going to have to come out and say that UFOs are a reality.

"UU: I heard you were going to Germany?

"CS: I will be separated from my family for at least two years as a result of it. They were going to put me out of the Army because of my interest in UFOs. I want to stay in right now - when I get out I want it to be my choice, not because they forced me out. Are you aware that this is a very, very hard subject matter? I mean it's so far out in left field I avoid it...but I'll bring it up anyhow. Do you know that there are reports that some of the alien ships do a harvest of the souls? In other words, they feed off the living energy, which is in fact the living soul.

"UU: Have you read Budd Hopkins' books?

"CS: Yes, I read both Budd Hopkins' books. Budd is very close to the truth, but the full truth is a horror story that is beyond any science fiction that you have ever read.

"UU: Are there entities of the more benevolent sort that are abducting people?

"CS: That's correct. What they do, I would say, that they have more of a scientific curiosity (referring her to the blondes? - Branton).

"UU: They have more of a compassion, you would say?

"CS: Correct. As a matter of fact, if there was a situation where you had a weapon that could kill them and they could not escape, other than do you harm, they would permit themselves to be killed. The situation with the abduction cases, in dealing with the bad guys, is that they will go ahead and make a person try to recall the bad times of their lives. Then the people relive those experiences, they go back to the way they felt when that experience was happening, they bring to mind the things they fear the most, they bring this out because they actually absorb something similar to osmosis these feelings that they actually feed off of. (i.e. feed off of our fear? - Branton)

"UU: So you're saying that these particular entities that are working in this fashion are the very entities that our government made these deals with?

"CS: Yes.

"UU: Are the people within these government installations who are working with these entities experiencing such traumas, or are they left alone?

"CS: I don't think that they are experiencing trauma because they need those people as part of the grand deception. Keep in mind, while they're dealing with them on the physical plane they're also actually

dealing with an interdimensional phenomenon.

"UU: Like an astral phenomenon?

"CS: Yes...

"UU: ...Do you think that the government is dealing with two types of aliens?

"CS: I definitely think that they are dealing with two types of entities, but you've got to keep in mind one thing - the good guys are not going to give us anything to kill our fellow man.

"UU: If you were to see this in an article, is there something that you would like to say?

"CS: Definitely. 'Shut me up and shut the other people up that are like me. Go ahead and have an unbiased congressional investigation into the UFO matter. Give across the board immunity to any and all service members and civilian government workers who have any knowledge of crashed retrieval aircraft or underground bases to let them come talk freely to a congressional committee on UFOs so that they might talk and clear the air. Get it out that UFOs are a reality. They are here now, they have underground bases. If they go ahead and grant that immunity you'll have people come forth and talk. But they will not talk unless that immunity is granted. Now if I'm wrong - go ahead and offer it, set up a committee, a congressional committee to hear all the evidence, weigh all the facts - then it's a put up or shut up proposition.'

"UU: Why haven't the aliens just simply infiltrated in relation to these government deals.

"CS: The U.S. government may believe that there's no defense and that they are highly evolved and technologically superior to us. There are those of us, however, that firmly believe - or should I say know - that there are defenses against these folks. In unity there is strength. That strength is derived from knowledge. The knowledge that must be had is the knowledge of the truth. With the truth we can go ahead and combat these entities..." The following information was released by Leading Edge Research and describes some additional details concerning the serpent race/greys based upon the findings of several researchers who have pooled their investigations in order to find out more about this apparent enemy of mankind. The following scenario emerged from this cooperative effort (emphasis ours - Branton):

"NOTES ON ALF (Alien Life Forms): Term used by the government to describe the Greys in terms of being a MALEVOLENT life form. The deal with the Greys is that their field around their body is different (from) ours to the point where merging of the fields ends up creating physical symptoms (the 'body terror' mentioned by people like Whitley Strieber). The field around them is in direct opposition to ours. IT IS AN ANTI-LIFE FIELD... THEY ARE EXPERTS OF MANIPULATION OF BOTH THE HUMAN BODY (THROUGH MANIPULATION OF THE FIELDS) AND THE HUMAN MIND. THEY REQUIRE BLOOD AND OTHER BIOLOGICAL FLUIDS to survive. THEY ABDUCT HUMANS AND ANIMALS IN ORDER TO ACQUIRE THESE FLUIDS (i.e. being 'vampiristic' in their nature - Branton). They implant small devices near the brain which potentially GIVES THEM TOTAL CONTROL AND MONITORING CAPABILITY. These devices are very difficult to detect. The analysis of the devices by technical staff has produced a description that involves use of crystalline technology combined with molecular circuitry and these ride on the resonant emissions of the brain and the various fields of the human (body). Information is entrained on the brain waves. It appears that all attempts to remove the implants (1972) have resulted in the death of the human. They perform surgery and other operations on human subjects. These abductions continue to be an ongoing matter. A list of abductees is provided periodically to MAJI, although IT IS KNOWN THAT MANY MORE ARE

ABDUCTED THAN ARE REPORTED... Various descriptions of the ALF's relate the following characteristics: Between 3 to 5 feet in height, erect standing biped, small thin build, head larger than humans, absence of auditory lobes (external), absence of body hair, large... eyes (slanted approximately 35 degrees) WHICH ARE OPAQUE BLACK WITH VERTICAL SLIT PUPILS, ARMS RESEMBLING PRAYING MANTIS (normal attitude) which reach to the knees, long hands with small palm, CLAW-LIKE FINGERS (various number of digits - often two short digits and two long, but some species have three or four fingers), tough gray skin WHICH IS REPTILIAN IN TEXTURE, small feet WITH FOUR SMALL CLAW-LIKE TOES... a non-functioning digestive system; TWO SEPARATE BRAINS; movement is deliberate, slow and precise; ALIEN SUBSTANCE REQUIRES THAT THEY MUST HAVE HUMAN BLOOD AND OTHER BIOLOGICAL SUBSTANCES to survive. In extreme circumstances they can subsist on other (cattle, etc.) animal fluids. Food is converted to energy by Chlorophyll, by a photosynthetic process (this supports results gained from autopsies at 29 Palms underground base where it was seen that their 'blood' was greenish and the tissue was black). Waste products are secreted through the skin. The two separate brains are separated by mid-cranial lateral bone (anterior and posterior brain). There is no apparent connection between the two (could one be an 'individual' brain while the other works as a 'collective consciousness' brain? - Branton). Some autopsies have revealed a crystalline network which is thought to have a function in telepathic (and other) functions which help to maintain the group consciousness between members of the same species. Functions of group consciousness in this species does have a disadvantage in that decisions in this species comes rather slowly as the matter at hand filters through the group awareness of those who must make the decision..." In relation to the above description of 'implant' devices, we will now quote from another short account which appeared in the N.A.R. (now L.E.R.) documents:

"...According to one source, Stan Friedman was either involved with or knew of the extraction of two spherical implants from two cadavers. The implants were examined and opened. Inside there were crystalline structures which were then examined under an electron microscope. Inside the crystalline structure were micro-miniature electronic circuits." Friedman has according to some researchers held the same views as Jamie Shandera and William Moore, i.e., that the 'Greys' are actually 'benevolent' and the animal mutilations, abductions, underground bases and similar scenarios do not exist. Since these men have allegedly been tied-in with the CIA, which in turn is--according to many sources--now partially or mostly under the control of the alien-grey powers, such statements against the facts would be in keeping with an organization that has been infiltrated via implantation, etc., by malevolent alien forces. Some suspect that Moore is either working for or being misled by certain members of MJ-12 to spread disinformation, while at the same time still admit the existence of UFOs and 'Greys' which is now becoming impossible to refute, and also deny the malevolent aspects. This suggests that in spite of the obvious predatory nature of the saurian greys, certain branches of the CIA are still abiding by the dubious 'treaties' which call for a U.S. government's denial of the abductions, implantations, mutilations, and so on. NAR in it's May, 1989 issue, referred to yet another man who many believe is a blatantly deceiving disinformation agent:

"Philip Klass, self-confessed UFO expert, gave his rendition of what UFOs really are on March 31 and April 1, 1989 at the Spring Valley Library in LAS VEGAS. Arthur C. Clarke, science fiction author, called Klass's recent book 'UFO ABDUCTIONS: A DANGEROUS GAME', a 'welcome breath of sanity in a field where it's sadly lacking.' Unfortunately for both Mr. Clarke and Mr. Klass, the sad fact is that the abduction process is neither a game nor has any degree of perceptible sanity. Many doubt Klass, a former writer assigned to AVIATION WEEK AND SPACE TECHNOLOGY has any conception about what the abductions really involve. Many view Mr. Klass in the same category as William Moore, who many believe to be employed by the Defense Investigative Service. Moore has, over the past year, been involved in diverting attention away from real issues towards MJ-12 documents and other literary busywork, while thousands of abductees struggle to discover their true involvement in 'alien' activities." The following article, titled 'ALIENS ON EARTH', was written by

the Rev. Anthony G. Pike, a United Kingdom correspondent for NICUFO. This article appeared in the Fall, 1991 issue of 'UFO JOURNAL':

"...I have recently received inside information from a British Government source who states that Britain is the World Headquarters for the storage of alien bodies. At present, there are about 300 alien bodies stored in various parts of Britain; of which, about 25 are in suspended animation. Throughout the rest of the world, however, there are only about 60 bodies - including the USA! I then inquired as to the reason why so many bodies were stored in Britain rather than the USA. The answer was that 'Britain can keep a better secret'. You see, Britain has probably more secrets stored away than any other nation on earth, & has numerous laws preventing people from gaining access to those secrets or publishing them through the media. This is illustrated in the fact that Britain has no UFO magazines available on the newsstands. However, a few years back Tim Green Beckley attempted to put 'UFO UNIVERSE' out on the newsstands here, & it lasted for just 2 issues before the Government banned it. There are also very tight restrictions on the media - remember, Britain has only 4 main TV stations; which makes it easier for the Government to (control) what goes out. There is also a branch of M15 at the BBC who prevent any classified information from reaching the public. I was told that the famous astronomer, Patrick Moore, was warned by M15 that if he wanted to get on in life he better keep quiet about the alien bases he's seen on the moon. I was also informed that there are 1000's of live aliens among us on the earth; & that the aliens are divided up into 5 groups, i.e. the human-looking ones, the 12 ft. giants, small cat-eyes (or vertical-slit pupiled reptilian-eyed beings such as the saurian greys - Branton), wiry aliens & gnome-type aliens. Many of the aliens, however, are living in vast underground bases... Some of the more evil types, such as the 'Greys' are also working hand in glove with the US Government on advanced genetics & mind control. This Secret Government is seeking to control & manipulate the human race for its own end (could this U.S. "secret government" cooperation with the British Empire be tied-in with the allegations made by certain researchers that the 22 "Palladium" Masonic Lodges in charge of Illuminati world revolution originally were spawned from the Grand Lodge of England? Actually A-ALBIONIC RESEARCH., Box 20273., Ferndale, MI 48220., presents much evidence that the Grand Masonic Lodge of London and the Grand Jesuit Lodge of Rome have conspired together for centuries through the 'Illuminati' to take over the nations of the earth and acclimate them into a 'New World Order', including and especially the Christian Republic of America, since it's birth. - Branton)... I was also informed that our galaxy is governed by a group of beings who one might call an 'Angelis Command Corps.' (fallen or unfallen 'angelics'? - Branton) In this sector they generally meet in the Pleiades & Sirius. My Government source also says that he has personally seen about 50 alien bodies stored in the UK; & that he was taken in a blacked out helicopter somewhere 'up North' to a laboratory run by the British Security Forces where he saw a set of 3 transparent coffins containing 3 giant aliens about 10-12 ft. tall (could these be the human El-Anakim who are believed to have bases deep below the western U.S., Alaska and Mexico, etc.? - Branton). However, the coffins are impregnable & the Government has been unable to break them open. I was also told that 13 sets of similar coffins have been discovered in different parts of the world. Also, the TIMES newspaper last year ran a couple of articles reproduced from Pravda stating that giant aliens have landed in SEVERAL locations in Estonia, Lithuania, & Hungary. In Hungary a whole regiment actually converged with the aliens face to face. Timothy Good, the British UFO researcher, has been given three letters from the U.S. Government stating that in August 1992, the US government is planning to put UFOs & alien bodies on a show to the public in the COSMIC JOURNEY EXHIBITION. I was also told that the calamities that are taking place are for the good of the planet and are causing people to think about alternatives to the present system... I was told that this collapse of the old order will include a collapse of the PRESENT MONETARY SYSTEM (a prelude to a 'New World Order' inspired by the reptilian greys? - Branton), the IMF & the WORLD BANK. The space people themselves, say they have no frontiers, no passports, & no money. I was also told that the atomic bomb will be phased out; & that present day transportation & energy will be replaced by the LINEAR MOTOR & ELECTRO-MAGNETISM. I was also told that there is a revolutionary new fuel which has been supplied by the aliens to someone in South America

who is now running his car on it. I also know that it is possible to run cars on ordinary tap water (there's someone in Australia doing it right now) & that all diseases can be cured with simple H₂O₂ (water with an extra oxygen molecule on it) including AIDS, cancer, colds & tooth decay (H₂O₂ is excellent for brushing teeth - it removes all plaque & decay instantly)... - further information on any of the above matters & much more can be obtained by writing to Rev. Anthony G. Pike., 141 Austen Road., South Harrow HA2 0UU Middex, U.K." The following list of 'entity types' seems to correspond partially with the list given in the above letter. This list of 'aliens' comes from the anonymous Intelligence worker 'Commander X', as he received them from John Lear and other 'inside' sources:

"THREE TYPES OF EBE'S (GRAYS): GRAY-1 - 3 1/2 feet tall. Large head. Large slanted eyes. Worship technology. Don't give a damn about mankind. GRAY-2 - Same type, different finger arrangement, slightly different face. More sophisticated than Gray-1... May not need secretions (large-nosed or large-muzzled grays? - Branton). GRAYS: Same basic type. Lips thinner. More subservient to other two grays.

"BLONDES, SWEDES, NORDICS: Known by any of these monikers. Similar to humans (although it is unknown as to whether they are related to any of the nationalities mentioned). Blond hair, blue eyes. Will not break (so-called) 'universal law' of 'non- interference' to help us...

"INTER-DIMENSIONAL: Entity that can assume various shapes... (most likely fallen angelic. These often apparently utilize androidal forms, temporary energy forms, forms constructed from restructured physical matter, or even physical 'shells' constructed in forms similar to grays, humans or other configurations - Branton)

"HAIRY DWARF'S: Four feet tall, 35 lbs. Extremely strong. Hairy (possibly a degenerate branch of humanoid Sasquatch - Branton).

"VERY TALL RACE: Look like humans but seven or eight feet tall. United with Blondes.

"HUMANS APPEARING SIMILAR TO BLONDES SEEN WITH GRAYS: ...Child-like mentality.

"MIB'S: (Men In Black). Wear all black. Sunglasses. Very pale skin. Do not conform to normal accepted patterns; Extremely sensitive to light..." Commander X also related the following concerning the 'Inter-Dimensionals' who have obtained physical forms allowing them to operate in the physical world:

"...What the government didn't realize was that they (the Grays) planned to abduct tens of thousands of individuals, plant monitoring devices in their brains, and program them with specific series' of responses to direct commands.

"The EBEs--also behind our backs--began to mutilate cows and other animals because they wished to use their tissues TO CREATE A GENETICALLY ADVANCED RACE OF FLESH AND BLOOD ROBOTS. When the government realized what the EBEs had in mind, and wanted to back out of their agreement, THE 'ALIENS' TOOK OVER SEVERAL UNDERGROUND BASES WHERE THEY HAD ALREADY INSTALLED UNDERGROUND LABORATORIES." Again, in reference to the 'serpent races', John A. Keel, in his book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET' (1968. Fawcett Publications., Greenwich, Conn.) has stated:

"...The parahuman Serpent People of the past are still among us. They were probably worshipped by the builders of Stonehenge and the forgotten ridge-making cultures of South America.

"...In some parts of the world the Serpent People successfully posed as gods and imitated the techniques of the superintelligence. This led to the formation of pagan religions centered around human sacrifices. The conflict, so far as man himself was concerned, became one of religions and races. Whole civilizations based upon the worship of these false gods rose and fell in Asia, Africa, and South America. The battleground had been chosen, and the mode of conflict had been decided upon.

"The human race would supply the pawns. The mode of control was complicated as usual. Human beings were largely free of direct control. Each individual HAD TO CONSCIOUSLY COMMIT HIMSELF TO ONE OF THE OPPOSING FORCES...

"The main battle was for what was to become known as the human soul.

"Once an individual had committed himself, he opened a door so that an indefinable something could actually enter his body and exercise some control over his subconscious mind (this would be either the pure Spirit of Christ or the corrupting spirit of anti-Christ. Just as nature hates a vacuum, so does the human spirit. In other words, what Keel is saying is that the human spirit cannot work entirely of its own, but is a channel or a vessel of 'other' powers, whether good or evil. The act of 'free will' which is given to man is a 'choice' over which of these powers to submit to, and to accept personal responsibility for that choice - Branton).

"...the Serpent People or Omega Group, attacked man in various ways, trying to rid the planet of him. But the superintelligence was still able to look over man... God worked out new ways of communication and control, always in conflict with the Serpent People." One of the classic examples of combined interaction between the physical Serpent Race and the other-dimensional 'Infernales' in a common cause is given in the case of Brian Scott. According to Commander X, the area where Scott was abducted within the Superstition mountains of Arizona contains an underground base where, he alleged, at least five individuals had been abducted (to the underground base) that he is aware of, Brian Scott being one of them. The Superstition mountains are notorious for the many bizarre deaths and beheadings that have taken place there. Many have alleged that in certain parts of this wasteland a sudden force or irrational impulse can come over a person and cause them to suddenly turn against others in their party. There have been several cases where strange 'voices' have driven treasure-hunters insane and, in some cases, driven them to kill their partners. Even though the following account does not specifically mention the underground base described by Commander X, other sources who have talked to Mr. Scott do suggest that an underground installation was involved. Brad Steiger, in his book 'THE UFO ABDUCTORS' (1988., Berkley Books., N.Y.) describes Brian Scott's experiences as follows:

"...Scott's first abduction reportedly occurred in the Arizona desert near Phoenix in 1971, and he claimed that another had just occurred on December 22, 1975, in Garden Grove, California. In between, Scott said, there were three other terrifying sessions with the aliens and repeated visits to his home by balls of light and a transparent being that called itself the Host.

"Incredibly, Scott found that a friend of his was already inside the craft. The two of them were taken into a small room that began to fill with a fog or a mist. Then they were confronted by four or five 'very horrifying' creatures. Scott described them as having gray skin like that of a crocodile or a rhino, with a thicker patch of hide over the front torso... The beings were seven feet tall, according to Scott, and... had three fingers and a thumb kicked over to one side." Steiger then records a conversation between Scott and researcher Timothy Green Beckley:

"TIM BECKLEY: What happened on the day when your wife was sent to the hospital?

"SCOTT: She had been to work, pretty much handling everything that was going on around her. Then I got a call that she wasn't feeling very well. I brought her home, and after about fifteen minutes of sitting there talking with her, she was saying several things, none of which made any sense to me or to her. She said that she had been in the bathroom and suddenly felt hands all over her body. It was as if someone had broken into the house and molested her. When she calmed down and started making explanations to me about what the hell was wrong with her, it was as if, from her description, the guys I had seen aboard the craft in 1971 had visited her. This is odd, because she has never even seen any sketches that I made of those entities.

"BECKLEY: So this was an actual materialization--if you want to call it that--of the entities in the house?

"SCOTT: I don't know what is was.

"BECKLEY: But she was so upset that you decided to take her to the hospital?

"SCOTT: Later that evening, it seemed as if she was okay. I was on the phone, and the baby was getting into everything so I couldn't carry on the conversation. I got up and went looking for my wife. I heard a bumping sound and a moan coming from the bathroom. My wife was on the floor, hyperventilating. I got her up and onto a chair in the living room. I was on my way to call her mother when she just fell flat on her face. I called the paramedics, and while they were on the way, she got up and fell down again. Then she began to become hysterical. It took four paramedics to hold her down. She was throwing people around as if they were tissue paper. Guys were thrown backward against the furniture. Finally they loaded her up in the ambulance. I came back in the house, and the baby was not in the playpen. I panicked, because I couldn't find our one-year-old baby who got out of a playpen!" Steiger continued: "Tim Beckley asked Scott about the Host. 'There is one entity that comes through that calls itself the Host, whatever that means,' Scott attempted to explain. 'It speaks in what sounds like some kind of computerized language. The voice seems to come out of me, an inner voice that is not mine. The entity says that I am one with it. It says, 'I am; I am' or 'You are one with me.' When asked if it has a name, it will just come back and say, 'I am; I am.'"

(Note : According to Judeo-Christian teaching, as we read in the events surrounding Moses' ascent of Mt. Sinai, Almighty God alone can honestly profess that 'I Am that I Am', which in the original Hebrew means that He alone is self-existence and not dependent on an outside force, as all other created beings are, and therefore is 'God'. The events of molestation which took place against Scott's wife would indicate that 'the Host' IS NOT God, and therefore, as is the nature of the Infernals and the Serpent Races, it irreverently seems to blaspheme Almighty God with such statements as 'I AM' - Branton)

"The other night we heard some strange sounds coming from the bedroom. I began to speak in a foreign language that we later found out was Greek. Where that came from, I don't know. I wrote in Greek BACKWARD. On top of that, I was writing with my left hand, and I am right-handed.

"This voice was talking. We asked who it was, and the name Ashtar came out.

"Then it began to use the name Ashtar and speak to my wife. It told her things about her past that only she could know. This went on for a while, then it went on to say it would give her all the money in the world. It only wanted one thing in return--her soul.'

"Beckley pointed out," Steiger continues "that is sounded as though diabolical entities might be coming onto the scene, attracted by the extreme vibrations. He also observed that ASHTAR sounded very much like ISHTAR, an ancient Babylonian goddess

(Note : Ashtar-oth was also the legendary 'consort' to BAAL, the ancient Chaldean 'god' two whom the ancients offered up human sacrifices - Branton).

"...Beckley asked J.D. (an investigator associated with a civilian UFO investigations group who studied the Brian Scott incident) how he would differentiate between what may have originally been an abduction case and the various types of poltergeist phenomena that now seemed to prompt Scott's resultant trance state. Are they one and the same? Are they closely related mysteries? Or are they entirely different aspects of a more general phenomenon?

"J.D. indicated that he was aware that there had been other cases such as Scott's. The manifestations of balls of light streaking through the homes of contactees and abductees apparently are more frequent than many investigators realize.

"J.D. mentioned that one voice, a horrible voice, came through and claimed to be Beelzebub, the Devil. J.D. was convinced that the entity was simply trying to frighten away the investigators." (we wonder - Branton) Aside from the 3-fingered, 7 ft. tall 'Crocodilian' creatures encountered by Brian Scott, there was another group involved in his abductions as well. According to Steiger:

"...The secondary group was composed of beings who were small, with frail bodies, milky white skin, large bald heads, thin lips, and enormous eyes... supposedly this group, perhaps from the sixth or seventh planets around the star EPSILON BOOTES, placed a satellite in orbit around our moon... the taller... entities from 'time beyond all time,' have the power to veto actions planned by those beings of the secondary world..." In reference to the supposed 'mission' these creatures had chosen Brian Scott for, Steiger states:

"...Scott was to design a transportation technology that would move matter through space. He was to master quantum displacement physics and begin to develop a mind transference machine TO BE USED TO UNITE ALL HUMANS. Such a machine would help to develop a philosophy of cosmic brotherhood (as well as kill all personality, individuality and privacy among humans - Branton). The above tasks, of course, would seem impossible for a combination of Einstein and Superman, but they are typical of the type of grandiose mission(s) assigned to so many contactees and abductees."

"...The Master Ashtar appears in much of UFO contactee literature. One cannot help noting the ancient origin of the name Ishtar, Ashtar, Asta, described always as a god of evil and negativity in the Bible... Ashtar seems to belong more to the contactees than the abductees, but there are instances where those who claim to have been forcefully taken aboard UFOs describe an interaction with beings who represent themselves as emissaries of 'Ashtar's Grand Plan.'" Brian Scott seems to have encountered the same 'Lizard' like or 'Crocodilian' sauroids describes by others, the gan-greenish colored creatures who are often described as being nearly 7 ft. tall, with reptilian features, and who are believed by many to be the overlords of the large-nosed and common 'Greys', being second only in hierarchy to the pterodactylin 'Mothmen' and of course the 'infernal' themselves, of which the so-called 'Host' seemed to have been a part. Following are still other documented encounters with different branches of this apparently hominoid- saurian race: Arkady Leokum, writing in a nationally syndicated news article called 'TELL ME WHY', revealed some important facts about the ancient Saurians. His article, titled: 'DINOSAURS DEVELOPED FROM REPTILES', stated the following:

"...Since dinosaurs were reptiles, they must have developed from reptiles that lived before them.

"The first dinosaurs to develop resembled their reptile ancestors, who were like lizards, AND WHO COULD WALK ON THEIR HIND LEGS. Some kinds remained small, but others grew heavier and

longer.

"In time, many of them were 6 to 8 feet long. There was even a few 20 feet long and weighing as much as an elephant. They had small heads and short, blunt teeth, which were only good for eating plants. They lived in low, swampy places.

"Then came the next period, the Age of Reptiles. Some of the plant-eating dinosaurs became so large that even four legs couldn't support them on land. They had to spend most of their lives in rivers and swamps. One of these giants was the brontosaurus, 70 to 80 feet long and weighing about 38 tons!

"At the same time, other dinosaurs were able to walk about on land. One of these, allosaurus, was 34 feet long, had sharp teeth and claws, and fed on brontosaurus and other plant eaters.

"So, dinosaurs were a stage in the development of the reptiles..." This article strongly suggests that the dinosaurs and other reptiles (including amphibians?) were/are an extremely adaptable race, capable of mutating to an incredible degree to "fit in" to whatever environment these creatures found themselves in. Also, the fact that some "dinosaurs" became sea-going beasts suggest that ALL (both reptilians and amphibians) may have originated from a single group of 6-8 ft. long biped lizards which roamed the earth in ancient times. There are indications that the original 'Nachash' or 'Serpent' of Hebrew tradition and history possessed both reptilian, draconian as well as amphibian features, and was in fact a hominoid creature. Even today, reptilians and amphibians possess similar characteristics: scales, claws, webbed appendages, etc. Scientists tell us that snakes, pleseosaurs (such as allegedly dwells in Loch Ness in Scotland, former home of the satanist Aliester Crowley who expressed his own fascination with the 'beast' of the Loch) and other aquatic or semi-aquatic reptiles--and amphibians--once possessed lizard- saurian like limbs before taking up an aquatic or semi-aquatic existence, after which the limbs became atrophied. This may explain why AMPHIBIANS of hominoid form have, like their reptilian counterparts, been seen on occasion, and have even caused serious physical injury, unprovoked, to witnesses on the scene. The following accounts, which appear in 'CURIOUS ENCOUNTERS', by Loren Coleman (Faber & Faber., Boston, Mass. 1985) pp. 70-76, describe encounters with reptilian and/or amphibian hominoid or bi-ped creatures of a semi-aquatic nature. We might conclude, based on the above, that the following accounts may involve yet another branch or branches of the "Serpent Race" which, although extremely adaptable like a mutating virus, nevertheless may have had a common root in the upright-walking lizards that preceded the dinosaurs thousands of years ago. The author's reference to "Bigfoot", at least in these cases, refer to the reptilian-amphibian hominoids that have been observed, and should not be associated with the "hairy giants" or humanoids who, unlike the creatures described here, are apparently part of the human family. Loren Coleman describes some encounters with these non-human beasts which have taken place near the west coast:

"One classic Bigfoot story, (discussed in some detail in MYSTERIOUS AMERICA) namely, the Wetzel/Riverside, California sighting on 8 November 1958, CLEARLY FITS THE REPTILIAN MODE better than the anthropoid one. Wetzel described, as you may recall, the fluorescent-eyed 'thing' as having a protuberant mouth and a body COVERED WITH SCALES, looking like leaves. Wetzel's 'thing' emerged from the Santa Ana River underbrush.

"The connection to water is a strong theme in all of these accounts so it is not so surprising that the next puzzle comes from the lake monster file. Trekking up the West Coast, the following report concerns a monster that actually looks like it stepped out of the wardrobe room of the Black Lagoon movie.

"Thetis Lake is near Cottonwood, British Columbia, not far from Victoria, Cadboro Bay, off Victoria and Vancouver Island, (and) is well known for the perennial sea monster 'Cadborosaurus.' So understandably a new creature in the neighborhood would be grouped under the same type of facade by

the press. But the Thetis monster appears to be something else altogether.

"On 19 August 1972 Gordon Pike and Robin Flewellyn said a five-foot-tall animal appeared on the surface of Thetis Lake AND CHASED THEM FROM THE BEACH. Flewellyn was CUT on the hand by six razor-sharp points atop the monster's head. A Royal Canadian Mounted Police officer was quoted at the time as saying: 'The boys seem sincere, and until we determine otherwise we have no alternative but to continue our investigation.'

"The next Wednesday afternoon, 23 August, the Thetis Monster was encountered again. Mike Gold and Russell Van Nice said they saw 'it' around 3:30 P.M. and on the other side of the lake away from the recreation area of its first appearance. Mike Gold noted: 'It came out of the water and looked around. Then it went back into the water. Then we ran!' He described the creature as 'shaped like an ordinary body, like a human being body but it had a monster face, and it was all scaly (with) a point sticking out of its head (and) great big ears.' It was silver.

"The Thetis monster account sounds similar to one from Saginaw, Michigan, occurring in 1937. A man-like monster climbed up a river bank, leaned against a tree, and then returned to the river. The fisherman who witnessed this appearance suffered a nervous breakdown. This Saginaw tale, the reports of clawed and three-toed prints from Wisconsin to Missouri, and other supposedly 'Bigfoot' or 'manimal' encounters perhaps should be reexamined in light of the REPTILIAN creatures from the Black Lagoon.

"The big Deltos Swamp, Wisconsin flap, investigated by Ivan T. Sanderson in 1979, for example, has always been shelved with Bigfoot reports. But what is to be made of the tracks of the creature, like footprints of 'a good-sized man with swim fins.'

"This trait is a more frequent characteristic in the so-called eastern Bigfoot reports than you might realize. For example, there's the case of the creature of Charles Mill Lake in Mansfield, Ohio. A green-eyed, seven-foot-tall, seemingly armless humanoid, seen late in March 1959 by Michael Lane, Wayne Armstrong, and Dennis Patterson, came out of the lake and left behind 'tracks that resembled the footgear worn by skin divers.' The thing was seen again in 1963 and described as 'luminous and green-eyed.' I examined the site of these encounters and can testify to the Charles Mill Lake's swampy affinities--certainly a good home for a Black Lagoon beast...

"In 1973, during the summer, residents of New Jersey's Newton-Lafayette area described A GIANT, MAN-LIKE ALLIGATOR they had seen locally. Newspaper reporters wrote about an old Indian tale from the region that told of a giant, man-sized fish that could never be caught. In 1977, New York State Conservation Naturalist Alfred Hulstruck reported that the state's Southern Tier had 'a scaled, man-like creature (that) appears at dusk from the red, algae-ridden waters to forage among the fern and moss-covered uplands.'

"The New York-New Jersey record, however, cannot compare with the overwhelming series of narratives issuing from one place in the United States, the Ohio River Valley.

"Over twenty years ago, by digging into the back issues of the Louisville, Kentucky, COURIER-JOURNAL, I discovered one of those gems that has kept me pondering its meaning for two decades. The interesting little item was in the 24 October 1878 issue. A 'Wild Man of the Woods' was captured, supposedly, in Tennessee, and then placed on exhibit in Louisville. The creature was described as being six feet, five inches tall, and having eyes twice the normal size. His body was 'COVERED WITH SCALES.' This article now makes some sense.

"And then almost a hundred years later, again near Louisville, there are more stories of REPTILIAN ENTITIES. In October 1975, near Milton, Kentucky, Clarence Cable reported a 'giant lizard' was roaming the forests near his junkyard. Author Peter Guttilla described the creature Cable surprised as 'about fifteen feet long, had a foot-long forked tongue, and big eyes that bulged something like a frog's. It was dull-white with black-and-white stripes across its body with quarter-size speckles over it.'

"On-site field investigations by Mark A. Hall, however, indicated this 'giant lizard' RAN BIPEDALLY, according to OTHER Trimble County, Kentucky witnesses. The Ohio River is Louisville's, Milton's, and Trimble county's northern boundary.

"On 21 August 1955, near Evansville, Indiana, Mrs. Darwin Johnson was almost pulled forever into the depths of the Ohio River. In what seems to be a very close meeting with one of those creatures, Mrs. Johnson, of Godtown, Indiana, was swimming with her friend Mrs. Chris Lamble about fifteen feet from the shore when SUDDENLY SOMETHING GRABBED HER FROM UNDER THE SURFACE. It felt like the 'hand' had huge claws and 'furry' (or scaly?) palms. It came up from behind, grabbed her left leg, grabbed her knee, and pulled her under. She kicked and fought herself free. It pulled her under again. Although both women could not see the thing, they were screaming and yelling to scare it away. Finally, Mrs. Johnson lunged for Mrs. Lamble's inner tube, and the loud 'thump' apparently scared 'it' away, and 'it' released its grip. Back on shore, Mrs. Johnson received treatment for her scratches and marks on her leg.

"Fortean investigator Terry Colvin passed on the information that Mrs. Johnson had a palm-print-shaped green stain below her knee that could not be removed, and it remained for several days. (Interestingly, Colvin learned the Johnsons were visited by an individual who identified himself as an Air Force colonel who took voluminous notes and warned them not to talk further about the incident. Of course, this sounds so similar to the 'Man-In- Black' encounter that it goes almost without saying.)

"For anyone who has seen CREATURE FROM THE BLACK LAGOON, the Ohio River encounter of Mrs. Darwin Johnson is already familiar, for her attack was foreshadowed in that movie...

"1972... In March of that year on two separate occasions, two Ohio policemen saw what has become known as the 'Loveland Frogman.' Investigated by Ron Schaffner and Richard Mackey, these researchers interviewed the officers involved but have not published their names, instead using the fictitious names 'Williams' and 'Johnson.'

"The first incident took place at 1:00 A.M. on 3 March 1972, on a clear, cold night. Officer Williams was on route to Loveland, via Riverside Road, when he thought he saw a dog beside the road. But when the 'thing' stood up, its eyes illuminated by the car lights, looked at him for an instant, turned, and leapt over the guardrail. Williams saw it go down an embankment into the Little Miami River, a mere fifteen or so miles from the Ohio River. He described the thing as weighing about sixty pounds, about three to four feet tall, having a textured leathery skin, AND A FACE LIKE A FROG OR LIZARD. Williams went on to the police station and returned with Officer Johnson to look for evidence of the creature. They turned up scrape-marks leading down the side of the small hill near the river.

"On approximately 17 March 1972, Officer Johnson was driving outside of Loveland when he had a similar experience. Seeing an animal lying in the middle of the road, he stopped to remove what he thought was a dead critter. Instead, when the officer opened his squeaky car door, the animal got up into a crouched position like a football player. The creature hobbled to the guardrail and lifted its leg over, while constantly looking at Johnson. Perhaps it was the funny smirk on its face, but Johnson decided to shoot at it. He missed, he figured, since the thing didn't slow down. Johnson later told how he felt it was more upright than the way Williams described it. One area farmer told investigators he

saw a large, FROG-LIKE OR LIZARD-LIKE CREATURE during the same month of the officers' sightings..." In the March 13, 1990 issue of the SUN, writer Lou Tarragon alleged the following in his article 'UFO UNDERGROUND CITY FOUND IN BRAZIL':

"A team of archaeologists probing ancient ruins in Brazil have discovered an underground city that was inhabited by aliens 6,000 year ago! The shocking discovery was made by Dr. Jorge Tejero and his team of 20 college students who were searching for ancient artifacts in the mountains near Sao Paulo.

"One of the students unknowingly came upon the underground city when he stumbled down a steep 20-foot incline deep inside the damp and dark caves. Tejero and his students all descended the incline, into a large chamber filled with pottery, jewels and four-foot skeletons.

"I thought we had found the ruins of an ancient civilization,' says Tejero, 'until I realized that the skeletons WERE NEITHER HUMAN BEINGS or animals. THEY HAD TWO FINGERS ON EACH HAND AND THREE TOES ON EACH FOOT, and one large ear protruding from their heads. THEIR SKULLS WERE VERY LARGE, and their eyes were set closer together than humans.'

"Startled by their unusual findings, the team probed further into the cave and discovered translator-like devices and communications equipment.

"There is no doubt we've discovered an advanced alien civilization that thrived in ancient South America,' says professor Tejero. Tests on the structures and materials inside the cave show they could have been living here 6,000 years ago! THESE CREATURES WERE NEITHER HUMAN BEINGS NOR THEIR (presumed - Branton) ape-like ancestors. Their bodies are markedly different -- and their intelligence was light years ahead of human beings...

"There have been many lost human civilizations throughout history, but this is the first conclusive proof of a lost alien civilization. If we uncover the history of these ancient aliens, we will have a far greater understanding of man's function in the universe." Charles Berlitz, in his 'WORLD OF THE INCREDIBLE BUT TRUE' (Fawcett Crest Books., N.Y.), related the following incident concerning another hominoid predator or 'Lizard Man':

"There have

Cosmic conflict 11

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 11

Casualties Of A Cosmic War

There are many indications suggesting that certain humans have, in one way or another, been brought under the mental, technical or occult control of the 'reptilians' over the years, whether they are fully aware of this manipulation or not. Could the 'being' referred to in this account, which appeared on pp. 1136-1137 of Raymond A. Palmer's 'HIDDEN WORLD' publication for Summer, 1962, be the type of subterranean-dwelling creature which at least one account referred to as a creature that goes by the description of a 'dragon-worm'? Could this creature (supposing it does in fact exist and is not the result of one man's deluded and misguided fantasy experience) be one of the MANY and VARIED branches or mutations of the 'serpent' races, which many accounts such as those given in earlier files tend to confirm exist within subterranean areas? We are afraid that accounts such as this one might raise more questions than they answer. Remember that this letter appeared years before the advent of the famous 'Star Wars' trilogy which depicted a creature very similar to that described in the following letter. Again one might wonder if George Lucas himself might not have been inspired subconsciously by certain evident realities, and portrayed some of these, although in a rather corrupted, embellished and 'occultized' manner, in his movies. The following account was submitted by a reader who chose to remain anonymous. He states:

"Dear Ray:

"This happened about 12 or 13 years ago. I was in my late teens, I think, but perhaps the time is not as important as the incident.

"In the late night hours I awoke, got out of bed, walked out of the house and was met by a group of men (?) who drove me out into the country to an old farmhouse. I don't know the location any more than the people involved; maybe I was drugged, I don't know. At the farmhouse we went immediately to the potato cellar and through a trapdoor in the floor down a long inclining tunnel. We arrived into a room, fantastically decorated, bizarre, like Hades - how can I describe it? It was of good size; and others were present. Some one asked:

'Is he ready?' and the answer:

'Yes, he is.' Two 'others' - one on each side of me escorted me into a room? Tunnel? (again beyond my description) the worm, or whoever or whatever he or it was, was huge, long, round, knobby. An immense head and mouth (which swayed back and forth) spoke to me. I don't remember what it said or my answer, but one of them put a syringe into it, and then into me! I swear the language spoken by them and myself was not English, but somehow I seemed to know, yet but not know. After some kind of warning and benediction from this being I was escorted out. Once again the car, the return trip, and home in bed. Since that time I have once in awhile visited the caves quite unhindered... in dreams and the like (since 'suppressed' memories of experiences with UFO's, etc. often surface in 'dreams' or impressions, could these be actual memories of other visits to the nether regions which were suppressed from his memory? There is also the small chance that ray-induced visions or even 'astral' interaction might be involved as well - Branton). I can only comment that the knowledge of, and use of the mechs,

the architecture, the philosophies in the pictures (or whatever they are), would enable man to live like gods in comparison to how they now live. However the areas of horror beyond comprehension would have to be removed before this can be done (Note:

Is he referring to the so- called super-human abilities brought about through the manipulation of powerful electromagnetic occult technologies? We must remind the reader that 'power' has NOTHING to do with righteousness nor benevolence, or as the old saying goes:

'Might does not make right!' Such abilities to manipulate the forces of nature via occult technologies, such as those which were developed and utilized by the pre-deluvians - which by the way IN PART played a role in their destruction - and which is now being used by many of the inhabitants of the nether 'cavern' regions, could be extremely destructive if placed in the wrong hands - Branton).

"An interesting sequel to this (dream or reality?) is that I have prayed, hard, that this wouldn't affect my life. I believe in some ways it hasn't, but my wife feels that something, as I also have felt, is not allowing me to live as I want to. Of course I want to know, was it dream or reality? (Name deleted by request)." The following letter appeared in the July, 1964 issue of 'SEARCH' Magazine, and was written by a Mr. Ervin M. Scott of (at the time) 536 12th St., Denver, Colorado:

"Dear Ray:

"Congratulations on another excellent issue of 'SEARCH' Magazine.

"I was especially interested in your article, 'Faces in Your Dreams.'

"Having had many strange, puzzling dreams over the last few years, I have become quite interested in any clues that might point towards origin and cause of dreams. I recognize a good many as probably having the subconscious as the source. However, there is an occasional dream, that is so vivid and unusual that it causes one to wonder.

"I have no connection one way or the other, on the Shaver Mystery, but, I will briefly describe two dreams that are interesting in relation to that subject.

"On Nov. 30, 1963 while in a light sleep I heard a woman's voice coming as if from a distance and she spoke urgently as follows:

"This is from a stolen farm beneath the Salt Lake flats in Utah. (I was living in Wichita, Kansas at the time.) There was a woman abducted almost three weeks ago in Boston, Mass. and taken underground. Reports indicate that an abbey in North section of the city is being used and that cellars underneath the abbey connect with tunnels leading up from caverns below. This is a continuation of the Evil one's War against Mankind.'

"Another voice broke in, 'Don't believe her. Don't you see this is a lie - a trick? (Then, warningly) Keep quiet about this.'

"I have never been in Utah nor have had no thoughts about or desire to visit, so if this was caused by subconscious, it is certainly puzzling, as is the reference to 'a stolen farm'..." This letter suggests that a

conflict of sorts has been and is taking place in cavernous levels below Utah, as in other states. In earlier files we revealed an incident which was originally described by 'Commander X', from a source in Dulce, N.M., stating that a certain chemical was secretly (through certain 'doctors' tied in with the aliens) being injected into individuals via sulfa drugs which in turn lodge in the bone- structure of the victim. This chemical allegedly makes their bodies extremely sensitive to ELF (Extremely Low Frequency) radio waves, which can be 'tuned in' to the encephalographic wave band of the human brain, and could apparently be used to subliminally control human minds from a distance. Perhaps some individuals, such as the writer of the letter just quoted, are naturally sensitive to these extremely low frequency waves, in that their brains to some extent act as an electromagnetic biological ELF radio receiver. Certain accounts suggest that some subterranean groups utilize ELF radio transceivers capable of penetrating miles of solid rock. The letter just quoted suggests that another group, more malevolent, utilize a similar form (of ELF radio wave transceivers) such as the one through which the woman apparently sent out the 'distress call'. Could this 'other' voice be tied-in with a subterranean group similar to the group that some refer to as the 'Horlocks'? Or could it have originated from the Reptilians? The 'Horlocks' are as we've suggested earlier allegedly a dero-like group of human slaves who are manipulated and kept under reptilian control via implantation, technosis, etc. The Salt Lake Valley subnet has been a MAJOR area from where reports of Reptilians or Sauroids have emerged, so this would strongly suggest that the Serpent Race fits intricately into the scenario taking place below the Salt Lake 'flats' as well. Also, Dougway Military 'Proving' grounds which lies on the Salt Flats has been another source of some very strange activities according to certain sources, including high-tech research in 'subspace teleportation' similar to that involved in the so-called 'Philadelphia Experiment' as it is described in Charles Berlitz' book of the same name; sightings of UFO's and 'para-humans'; much Top Secret activity; underground tunnels, etc. According to Thomas C., the former Dulce Base security officer who 'defected' from the underground empire, Dougway is a definite 'entrance' to the U.S. subnet. Some have even suggested that due to the high publicity that the Nevada Military Complex is receiving as a result of exposition of 'joint' activity and infiltration of the complex by alien forms, much of the reptilian and reptilian- controlled underground activity may be moving across the border into western Utah. From what we've been able to gather (from different sources, including a Salt Lake physicist who had experienced her own abductions; a man who worked in top secret positions at Dougway Proving Ground; a Salt Lake security officer who is knowledgeable of the Salt Lake Police Departments own awareness of the underground systems; as well as others) the following subterranean related accounts may very well be true. The first settlers of the Salt Lake Valley, our sources indicate, after they first entered the area, discovered a network of ancient tunnels below the ground that seemed to converge beneath what is now downtown Salt Lake City. Some of these tunnels, it was found, led east and connected with 'Huge' cavern networks DEEP beneath the Wasatch Range of the Western Rockies. Some indications seem to suggest that a human civilization, possibly pre-dating the American 'Indians', were encountered in these caverns and that a loose 'alliance' might have resulted between this society and certain Federal 'officials' (FBI, etc.) in the city above. There are also indications that some of these may have a connection with the subterranean group known as the Telosians, based largely beneath Mt. Shasta, California. Some years ago the 'Telosian' Bonnie (Sharula), who was mentioned in an earlier File, informed one researcher that the tunnels below Salt Lake do exist and that some Telosians live and work in the surface society along the Wasatch front, as well as other areas around the U.S. This was a few years before certain people who claimed to have actually been inside these tunnels themselves began to relate their experiences, thus confirming Bonnie's or Sharula's claims. 'Bonnie' also stated that her people maintain a huge underground base in the mountains adjacent to Big Cottonwood Canyon just east of Salt Lake. An Air Force pilot who was involved in top secret Air Force photo-recon flights several years ago, who referred to himself as 'Mel Noel', claimed to have seen and photographed numerous UFO's over the ROCKY MOUNTAINS of Utah, Idaho, etc. on several occasions, the first encounter involving 16 disks which broke formation and went into an incredible display of aerial acrobatics. Their commanding general claimed to have had personal contact with the HUMAN occupants of these craft, who he described as being very attractive physically, and benevolent

although very secretive. They claimed to hail from underground cities beneath other planetary bodies in this solar system as well as underground cities BELOW the surface of the earth (i.e. the Rockies, etc.?). They also told this Air Force general that their 'Tribunal', based on one of the Saturnian moons, ties this interplanetary 'Solar' alliance together. Another man, Guy Kirkwood, came forward in the early 1990's describing an almost identical experience as Mel Noel's. Some even believe that Kirkwood is none other than the notorious 'Mel Noel' who caused such a stir among early UFOlogists during the 'contactee' waves of the 1950's and '60's. In order to protect the privacy of our 'sources' we will identify them only by their initials. K.S. has related many accounts concerning alien-type encounters in Utah, including the Salt Lake Valley area. These stories range from encounters with Nordic-type blond humans walking incognito among the inhabitants of the valley (K.S. was allegedly visited by a group of blondes claiming to be from the Pleiades who left with her a very interesting crystal-powered 'communicating' device), confrontations with sinister MIB-like beings of both human and 'androidal' configurations who have also been seen infiltrating the upper city, and at least one incident involving apparent conflict between the 'Blond' (?) and MIB groups. This involved a UFOlogist who was rather outspoken in his search for underground bases, UFO landing strips and the like. One day while talking to an employee of a place which sold topographical maps--asking about some strange circular markings and roads that seemed to dead-end in cliffs, etc. in maps of the Nevada military--he noticed that he was being closely monitored by two 'Blondes' (?) or another group possibly connected with the government. Suddenly a 'man' dressed in black came into the place and immediately noticed the people who were observing the UFOlogist. When this man saw these people he seemed to recognize them or their kind and he turned in terror and almost ran from the place. One has to wonder what that was all about. K.S. has described several areas in the state of Utah which have had definite connections with UFO's, possibly being 'base' sites. These include the La Sal mountains and Monroe mountain in southern Utah and mountains east of Salt Lake and Ogden where reports of strange underground bases, UFO encounters, hidden caverns and hidden 'landing strips' for 'alien' craft abound, as well as the MAJOR subnet beneath Salt Lake City itself. She described one incident during which she experienced a considerable amount of 'missing time'. This took place after she and a friend of hers, knowing her interest in UFO's, offered to show her a place where she could observe 'UFO's taking off and landing.' They subsequently traveled in a dune buggy to the southeast, several miles up the 'Nebo Loop' road into the mountains behind Payson, Utah, in the general direction of Mt. Nebo. Some miles up the canyon her friend suddenly left the road and for the next hour or so they traveled along rough terrain until they suddenly emerged over the lip of an ENCLOSED valley surrounded by mountains on all sides. At the bottom of the valley were several deer drinking from a small swampy-like lake or pond. She claimed that she experienced several hours of missing time. After the incident her watch would not operate. She described a feeling of 'fear' that permeated the valley and she alleged that she could actually 'feel' something, or several 'somethings' watching her. Since the greys are often described as instilling fear or body terror in their victims, along with other indications, it might be possible that this particular 'base' area is now largely under reptilian control. We admit that this is just a supposition. Whether or not this 'base' has been taken over in part or in full by the malevolents, there may be indications that this might not always have been the case. This 'hidden valley' is supposedly some miles east of the area of Salem and Payson, Utah and MAY be one of the STANDOFF areas between humans and reptilians such as were described by various sources connected with the Nevada Test Site. This area of activity seems to move southward into the La Sal mountain range. This account is very similar to another incident which was related several years ago by a German national who we will refer to as T.S. Just east of the small town of Salem, Utah there is an area known as water canyon. According to local legend, this was the site of an ancient gold mine which had been excavated by a pre-Columbian race of native Americans who lived in the valley, perhaps when it was still part of the ancient Lake Bonneville which connected the Salt and Utah valleys and generally filled the entire Great Basin area. Today one can still see the ancient pictographs above what is believed to be one of the collapsed entrances to this ancient mine. These include pictograms depicting 'llama-like' animals entering a tunnel bare-backed while another line of animals is seen emerging from the ground fully laden - supposedly with gold. The

pictograms have been vandalized over the years but are still observable to some extent. Many people have attempted to enter this alleged mine through digging, but have been frightened away by some (sinister?) supernatural force. T.S. had stayed in this area after World War II and had heard rumors of a 'hidden' or 'forbidden' valley in the mountains to the southeast of Spanish Fork. With permission, he and a friend drove their truck up the dirt road which winds its way up Water Canyon and then south into the mountains (the entrance of this road is on private property, and is usually closed). They traveled a considerable distance up the mountain. Eventually they made their way southward for some time, possibly leaving their car and traveling the rest of the way on foot. (The entire journey to and from the area, he claimed, lasted 3 days, although he did not say how much of this time was spent traveling). Finally, they came to the lip of a 'hidden valley', which they were told earlier was situated between or behind the peaks (the same one described by K.S.?), where they immediately saw some weird copper-like coils strewn over the ground, as well as some kind of bluish dust. Just then a silvery disk emerged from the valley below and hovered near them. Out of it emerged a creature which T.S. could only describe as being robot-like. The next thing they remembered the object was gone and approximately 1 1/2 hours of their time was missing and unaccounted for, although T.S. did faintly recall something about an underground installation. T.S. had his watch, but his friend soon realized that his own watch was missing. Strangely enough, this watch turned up a few days later in an unmarked package in his mailbox. This incident took place in the mid-1940's or a little later, and the fact that the watch was returned suggests that humans might have been largely involved with this 'base' at that time. One of our researchers personally investigated this story by traveling up this particular road, which eventually turns south and ends at the top of a peak south of water canyon where a transmitter tower is located. A large trail proceeds from a 'fenced' area adjacent to the road just east of this tower and continues towards a ridge to the south. Once at the top of this ridge one can see a box-like canyon to the northwest which eventually meanders down to the Utah Valley floor, and on the other side the now abandoned town of Thistle and the Spanish Fork river to the east and southeast, but no hidden or enclosed valley. There is however a much higher ridge south of this one which would take a good deal of hiking to get to, and from the top of which one MIGHT be able to see the alleged hidden valley. This researcher did not continue as it was becoming dark and he was not equipped to spend the night. The later event described by K.S. suggests that reptilian entities might have been involved in her experiences. This may substantiate a suspicion we have had that the caverns beneath the Wasatch Mountains were at one time largely controlled by humans, and that within recent decades (whether through covert manipulation or overt invasion) the Reptilians have taken possession of many of these underground systems in what some might refer to as a Tero-Dero like conflict. As for the Salem-Payson, Utah 'base', other people have described UFO sightings in the mountains behind and southeast of this area as well. The researcher mentioned earlier recently tried an experiment. He assumed that if there were people living in the area who had INTIMATE knowledge of this particular 'base', that they might eventually peruse through the 'UFO section' of the local library for one reason or another (in this case the Spanish Fork library, adjacent to Salem). He deposited some information (concerning recent revelations about the growing human-saurian conflict, etc., which had surfaced in the UFO research community) inside one of the UFO books there. He returned a couple of weeks later to see if the 'bait' had been taken. The data was gone, but in its place he was surprised to find a written 'warning' which was signed by the 'REPTILES'. Either this was a prank on the part of a skeptic who had gotten their hands on the information he deposited, or the 'Reptiles' really did 'have his number'. Whatever may be involved here, which we do suspect has something to do with a 'standoff' between humans and Reptilians, we are certain that there are humans involved who are sincerely interested in defending our society from these infernal alien creatures. The warning stated:

'WE KNOW YOUR SECRET. WATCH OUT! FURTHER PUBLICATIONS WILL BE LIFE THREATENING. - REPTILES.' This event, compared with the one which T.S. experienced almost 45 years earlier, suggests that the 'human forces' in this area might still be engaged in a 'stand-off' and that the Reptilians had apparently gained some ground there to the point of being able to operate in surface

society. The only explanations we have of how the 'Reptiles' might have been able to deposit the 'warning' in a library book would be that the chameleons, MIB, or possibly even a 'tranced' and implanted human being under their control was responsible. Those who receive such threats should not be concerned, however, as there is much evidence that the reptilians are more afraid of humanity than we are of them. True, it's easy for these useless vermin to kidnap children, mutilate animals and human beings, and perform horrible genetic experiments while all the time hiding courageously in their protected subterranean lairs. But will these unnatural abominations against nature dare to take on mankind out in the open? R.W. is another correspondent of ours who was at one time a worker at the Dougway Proving Grounds where he was a courier with a high-level security clearance. While there he allegedly encountered 'people' that he was convinced 'were not human'. He wasn't sure what they were but he suggested that the government WAS involved in advanced robotics and they might have been androids. He was also privy to top-secret experiments involving electromagnetic transmission or transporting of physical objects from one area to another. R.W. told of one experience he had in his younger days. This took place while he and a friend were exploring a cavern in the foothills some miles northeast of the capital building in Salt Lake, east of an area known as the 'pots' where they used to mix asphalt for the roads several years ago. Back in this cavern, which was some distance behind and (not to be confused with) a 'mine' that was located in the same area, he and his friend saw a scaly-reptilian hominoid creature, orangish in color, emerging from behind a rock. Needless to say they didn't stay around there for very long and even to this day R.W. refuses even to go near that cave. He apparently sensed something very evil about it. Also, a security officer in Salt Lake informed one researcher of an entrance to a tunnel system which had been broken into several years ago by construction workers. This was in an area known as the 'Cinemas', in the lowest level of the Crossroads mall-plaza in downtown Salt Lake. This is the lowest part of the mall, located in a step-down area about 10 or 15 feet below the rest of the stores. This entrance is allegedly covered by a metal 'water meter' covering, according to the security officer. The same informant claimed that another security worker (in the mall) had told him that several people had attempted to explore these tunnels over the years and never returned. Some sources suggest that the FBI in the area is aware of these tunnels. After all, any incident involving missing persons would inevitably come under their jurisdiction. Perhaps they are keeping a lid on the whole situation in order to prevent widespread panic? There are also indications that the FBI is also aware of human & grey-reptilian controlled 'bases' throughout the state as well. The informant, K.S., stated that some years ago she knew an FBI agent in the area who confided that he was involved in secret government surveillance of UFO base locations in southern Utah, and showed her an entire table- map setup in his basement complete with marked maps, and so on (Monroe mountain in southern Utah was apparently a 'hot-spot' of activity. Whether it was 'benevolent' or 'malevolent' activity is uncertain.) Also, there are some indications that Federal officials may have actually encountered the human inhabitants of some of these bases and/or caverns, and that as we've said some type of agreement may exist which involves FBI/Federal interaction in protecting the 'national security' of the HUMAN subterraneans by discouraging intruders into 'sensitive' areas, etc. The human inhabitants of the underground bases are apparently in an uncomfortable position of protecting their own security from possible human intruders from above while at the same time on the defensive against the reptilian threat below. The 20/20 group (3463 State St., Suite 264., Santa Barbara, CA 93105) has gathered some interesting testimonies concerning apparent cooperation between Federal agents in Utah and a high-tech race of humans based beneath the southern part of that state, who may be tied-in with ancient Native American groups who were driven underground by the Anglo-saxon invasion of the American continent, perhaps explaining their extreme vigilance in defending their own national security. One of the human groups involved are allegedly 8 foot tall, muscular humans who would put Arnold Shwartzenegger to shame! As for the tunnel systems beneath Salt Lake City, the Police have allegedly placed silent alarms on most of the known entrances, possibly due in part to the fact of the many disappearances that have taken place in the tunnels in the past. If unauthorized personnel happened to trip the alarms, the SLC police dept. would instantly be notified. When the security officer who related this expressed his interest in exploring these tunnels himself, he was warned by another against doing

so. He was told that he might encounter the 'Lizard People' (exact wording) down there, and that if he did so he might not return alive. This security officer however did not take the threat seriously and doubts the existence of the alleged reptilians, but the references to reptilian hominoids should not be ignored, especially in light of the many HUNDREDS of similar reports which have come from widely diversified sources. R.W. also recalls that when he was a young man he had entered a roped-off area in the mall (now Crossroads) where construction workers were employed. He went into the restricted area and noticed a very deep hole which descended into the ground and seemed to curve off in a horizontal direction lower down. This was long before the cinemas were constructed. After the workers confronted him and asked why he was there, he turned their attention to the hole, at which point they calmed down. They told him that 5 days previously a fellow construction worker had gone down the hole into some tunnels below. They were still in the area waiting for him to return. They made, he recalls, some comment about 'monsters' in the tunnel, and R.W. got the impression that they might have been half joking and half serious, and that they were somewhat scared themselves. Another entrance to this underground system is said to be in the lowest level of the multi-leveled parking lot adjacent to the mall. The entrance to this particular tunnel is allegedly closed most of the time, but R.W.'s son just happened to be there one day when it was opened, he claims. He entered the tunnel and went some distance until it started getting dark and he saw 'men in suits' in the distance. He became frightened and left the scene quickly. Is it possible that a similar scenario is taking place in Salt Lake City as in Dulce, New Mexico and Madigan Hospital, Washington? - that is, a subtle infiltration of society by non-human beings? True, no actual accounts directly suggesting that this is taking place in Salt Lake have come our way, but if New Mexico, California and Washington State are areas where para-humans are arriving on the scene through a type of infestation or infiltration of human society, then is it not possible that other areas might be involved as well? Another opening allegedly connected an underground lavatory which once existed several years ago below the sidewalk located on the southeast corner of the block just to the north of the mall. This entrance, however, was apparently filled in several years ago. One branch of this system (according to one man who accidentally entered a 'door' to a 'janitors room' adjacent to the underground lavatory, a door which was usually locked) said that he passed through into a tunnel area. Two tunnels, one leading east and one leading 'over two miles' to the south, were gated-off. Suddenly he was approached by a 'janitor' who seemed as if he was very disturbed by his presence and explained to him in a distressed and warning tone that that area was off limits and no one but no one was supposed to be in there. One branch of the tunnel system that converges below the Crossroads mall, a system which according to some 'goes all over' beneath the city, is said to run eastward, connecting with A MASONIC LODGE some blocks away. This tunnel system or subnet is apparently not entirely controlled by either humans or reptilians, BUT SEEMS TO BE AN AREA OF CONFLICT AND/OR INTERACTION BETWEEN THE TWO GROUPS. Also, another subterranean 'convergence' is said to exist below Trolley Square elsewhere in the city, where early construction workers had allegedly broken- in to a system of ancient underground 'catacombs' and tunnels. It is uncertain whether or not these connect with those below the Crossroads mall. Up to this point it seems as if this conflict has been rather one-sided in favor of the reptilians or the serpent race. There are also accounts to the effect that huge cavities exist beneath the Salt Flats, according to research conducted by certain geologist. This was confirmed by two sources, one of whom was a military reservist. He was told that a large underground lake lies deep below the Great Salt Lake (The Great Salt Lake has no exit to either the Atlantic or the Pacific oceans). A certain type of earthquake, it is believed, could conceivably create a fracture which theoretically could empty the entire contents of the Great Salt Lake into these large cavities below, they are that extensive. There are other accounts stating that a subterranean river runs from the Wasatch mountains, below the valley floor traveling west, and connects with an underground lake deep beneath the Great Salt Lake itself. There are indications that both human and sauroid entities have been fighting over these underground systems for many years, and that as in installations below other states, the reptilian activity here involves abductions (both aerial and subsurface - and there are indications that subterranean based 'aliens' have temporarily or permanently abducted humans from their basements or other underground enclosures,

and in the case of the temporary abductions, erasing their memories of the event). This activity, if we are to believe certain accounts, also seems to involve kidnappings, genetic experimentation, 'hybrid' experiments, abductions of fetus' from female abductees, and God knows what else. There are also indications that some 'inner-planetary' human inhabitants may have taken refuge on the surface in the face of invading reptilian forces, and integrated themselves into surface society. There is also as we've suggested the possibility of 'chameleon' entities, or reptilians genetically engineered or through other means capable of appearing in outwardly human-like form that are capable of infiltrating our society (as in similar scenarios described in earlier files involving California, New Mexico, Washington State, etc.). **IT IS ALSO CERTAIN THAT MANY, MANY PEOPLE ARE BEING HELD IN CAPTIVITY WITHIN REPTILIAN-CONTROLLED CAVERNS OR INSTALLATIONS BELOW THIS AREA!** This possibility was confirmed by Val Valerian in 'THE LEADING EDGE' Newsletter, in which he stated:

"Scores of underground installations hold citizens of virtually every country on the planet in captivity." In other words a "Hidden Holocaust" seems to be involved which is so horrifying that it staggers the human mind. Possibly the "holocaust" thrives as a result of the very (no doubt draconian-inspired) skepticism and ignorance of those on the surface who cannot bring themselves to believe that something like this is actually taking place. If something like this WAS taking place, then the public ignorance of the masses would ENSURE that such activity could continue. Humanity as a whole WILL NOT act upon anything unless they are convinced that their actions are based on real needs. Even if countless numbers of humans are being held against their will in underground installations as many suggest, these are the more fortunate one's, for numerous CONFIRMING accounts state that others are the less fortunate victims of human mutilation, sources for biological 'secretions', and so on. Such subterranean 'abductions' apparently have occurred in areas which point to a definite subterranean influence, and we can assume that the infernal influence behind such abductions are connected to underground installations inhabited by the 'aliens' or 'greys', etc. One possible subterranean 'abduction' was described by researcher John Grant. In his book 'GREAT MYSTERIES' (Chartwell Books., Secaucus, NJ., 1988), Grant records the following frightening incident:

"...In 1975 Mr. and Mrs. Jackson Wright were driving to New York through blinding snow; in the Lincoln Tunnel they agreed to pause and wipe snow from the front and rear windows. Jackson Wright never saw his wife, Martha, again." People just don't 'disappear' without a trace, never to be heard from again, in a place like this unless SOMETHING intentionally causes such a disappearance to take place. There have, incidentally, been reports of 'UFO' like objects and/or alien creatures seen in connection with 'abductions' which took place in underground tunnels, some 'deserted' by our standards and others not. One case involved a teenage boy who claimed that his abductors took him underground in Europe via a long-abandoned World War II railway tunnel. It is uncertain just how many human casualties have resulted in the Da'ath or Da'yath wars over the centuries, yet based on the various accounts which we have covered in these Files we can assume that the victims have been in the tens of thousands AT THE VERY LEAST. In the meantime, the abductions of humans, an integral part of the 'evil ones' warfare against God and men's souls, are still taking place. Whether the victims are taken to underground or off-planet areas is difficult to tell in any individual case, although there is reason to believe that both possibilities are a reality. There have, believe it or not, been abductions which have occurred in connection with 'UFO' activity which have involved not a few, not dozens, nor hundreds but THOUSANDS of people who have disappeared, en masse without a trace. Such is the case with the following well known and documented incident which has baffled several researchers who have mentioned it in their writings:

"In the Winter of 1930 a profoundly disturbing incident took place in Canada. Trapper Arnaud Lauret and his son observed a strange light crossing the northern sky. It appeared to be headed for the Lake Anjikuni area. The two trappers described it as being alternately bullet-shaped and cylinder-shaped...

"Another trapper named Joe LaBelle had snowshoed into the village of the Lake Anjikuni people, and been chilled to discover that the normally bustling community was silent, and not a soul was moving in the streets. Even the sled dogs, which would normally have bayed welcome, were silent. The shanties were choked with snow, and not a chimney showed smoke.

"The trapper found the village kayaks tied up on the shore of the lake. Inside the shanties the trapper found a further surprise:

there were meals left hanging over fires, long grown old and moldy, apparently abandoned as they were being cooked. The men's rifles were still standing by the doors. This really frightened the trapper, because he knew that these people would never leave their precious weapons behind.

"He reported his discovery to the Royal Canadian Mounted Police, who investigated further. They discovered that the town's dogs died of hunger, chained beneath a tree and covered by a snowdrift. More disturbingly, the town graveyard had been emptied. The graves were now yawning pits. Despite the frozen ground, the graves had been opened and the dead removed..." When we consider the possible infernal implications behind many of these abductions, we find here that the Lake Anjikuni incident is mockingly similar to a prophecy described in Christian revelation. In 1st Thessalonians, ch. 4 we read of a prophecy of a physical 'catching up' of Christian believers into the aerial realm, which will prophetically mark the beginning of the 7-year period during which the majority of the apocalyptic 'judgments' of the book of Revelation will take place. However, this prophecy also states that accompanying this miracle there would be another one involving the emptying of the graves of earlier believers who would be regenerated or 'translated' into incorruptible bodies. We know that the Draconians often attempt to COUNTERFEIT divine working, as in their claims to have created man, or created Christ, their claim that man's evolution is in 'their' hands, their often unfulfilled prophecies of the future, their attempts to pass themselves off as 'gods', as well as the false 'miracles' of Fatima, etc. If this is the case then one might expect them to counterfeit this miracle which some refer to as the 'rapture' as well. Could this have been a type of 'dry run' for a possible future counterfeit 'rapture'? We must remember that BOTH divinely-initiated interventions AS WELL AS their 'counterfeit' counterparts do occur. We should not ignore the reality of one at the expense of the other. Whitley Strieber, who claimed to have had several abduction- type experiences since a young age involving different types of beings - both apparently physical and parapsychical, does not hold to the idea that these creatures are originally from deep space. He believes that they MAY come from the nether regions of the earth, and may have been here for millennia, being part of an ancient conspiracy to occultically control or manipulate the human race. He is not certain exactly what the creatures were behind his abductions, but he did suggest that the ancient (fallen?) 'elementals' might be involved. Strieber had some comments of his own concerning the strange mass abduction near the Lake Anjikuni area, in his book 'MAJESTIC', he stated:

"The RCMP continues the case opened to this day. A check with the records department indicated that the matter remains unsolved, and despite a search of the whole of Canada and inquiries throughout the world, not a single trace of the MISSING TWELVE HUNDRED MEN, WOMEN AND CHILDREN were ever found." Strieber related still another incident in this same book, of a mysterious abduction (apparently) to underground regions:

"...The first seemingly related case of disappearance in the U.S. history (that is, 'related' to cases given by Strieber earlier in his book, concerning people who were allegedly pursued by unknown objects and experienced NEAR abductions yet managed to escape - and others who were captured and never seen again, except for a few who managed to witness the abductions taking place - Branton)... took place on 23 September 1880 near the town of Gallatin, Tennessee. At approximately three-thirty on that sunny afternoon, Mr. David Lang, a farmer, dematerialized in front of five witnesses, including his wife, his two children, his father-in-law and a local judge.

"The father-in-law and the judge had just pulled up in a carriage. Mr. Lang moved toward them across a field followed by his family. Without warning, he simply ceased to exist. There was no cry, no sign of distress. Mrs. Lang, distraught, rushed up and pounded the ground where he had been walking. All that afternoon, and into the night the field was searched. Subsequently the county surveyor determined that there were no hidden caves or sinkholes in the area of the disappearance.

"The subsequent April, seven months later, the children heard their father crying distantly UNDERNEATH the field. He seemed desperate and tortured, and was begging for help. His voice gradually died away and was not heard again. Where he was last seen, there was a circle of WITHERED yellow grass twenty feet in diameter.

"The family moved away from the farm.

"It can be surmised that Mr. Lang was not removed above ground, but rather was taken into the earth and kept alive there for some months," Strieber continues, "judging from the cries that were heard the next April. What the poor man suffered during that time, and what finally put him out of his misery, can scarcely be imagined...

"He was apparently left to languish in some subterranean prison, presumably dying when his food and water ran out." Tennessee incidentally, HAS been known as an area which is profusely undermined with natural underground caverns; for instance, the GUINNESS BOOK OF WORLD RECORDS shows a photograph of a large underground lake called the 'LOST SEA', which lies 300 ft. underground in the Craighead Caverns, near Sweetwater, Tennessee. This underground lake is one of the largest officially recognized and was discovered in 1905 and covers an area of 4 1/2 acres. The fact that subsurface features such as sinkholes, etc., were not 'apparent' beneath the field where Mr. Lang disappeared, does not necessarily mean that such underground chambers (whether natural or artificial) do not exist, since geological and environmental changes might have covered up such natural openings long ago. Also, researcher David A. Lewis described an account of an Indian chief who allegedly led his tribe to a giant flora and fauna filled cavern called the 'Grand God's Tepee' through a small cave north of Sweetwater, Tenn. Leaving the surface to escape the violence of the civil war, many or most of them allegedly returned after it ended. British UFOlogist Timothy Good, in his book 'UFO REPORT' (Avon Books., N.Y., 1989), describes the unfortunate fate of several scientists who assisted in the development of the 'Star Wars' defense system. Apparently, they were either eliminated by those they worked for so that they would not reveal what they knew, or someone or something 'else' that was displeased with the ultimate product of their efforts was responsible for their tragic deaths. Certainly, all of these scientists dying at once cannot be explained in coincidental terms, whatever the case:

"...Reports of suspicious deaths, darkly and deeply linked to UFO's, persist, however, and continue to

cause speculation. Word comes from Gordon Creighton, editor of the informative FLYING SAUCER REVIEW, who notes a possible deathly tie in with the U.S. 'Star Wars' program. He wrote to me in Nov. 1988 as follows:

"...here in Britain 22 scientists have reportedly either taken their own lives or died in very strange or mysterious circumstances. And it seems that most... were engaged in British work on behalf of, or related to the U.S. 'Star Wars' program. The British government, it seems, was trying to hush it up. But press statements here say that the U.S. government had put our government on the spot and demanded a full inquiry. So, quite clearly, it is either the Russians or THEM..."

"As many researchers have surmised, 'Star Wars', ostensibly conceived as a defensive system against Russian missile attack, may have had from its beginning a 'defensive' UFO connection. Whatever the case, a 'mock test' in September, 1988, of an earth-shattering warhead - much like 'Star Wars' in reverse - was conducted at the Tonopah Test Range in Nevada. Announced as a proposed super-weapon designed to destroy Russian underground command centers dug in solid rock down to 1,000 (feet), some UFO analysts believe that the real target is not Russian but another adversary deep down in cavernous installations IN NEVADA AND NEW MEXICO.

"According to the Pentagon, the proposed earth-penetrating warhead is 'urgently needed'. According to rumor-mills, an alien race - the 'grays' - in their fortified underground laboratories, are genetically experimenting with the human race. Even more ominous, rumors say that their intransigence today may lead to new perils tomorrow." Evidence is beginning to mount that many of the human and animal organs from mutilation victims are being used by an entirely different 'alien' group than the reptilians-saurians, although the sauroids are apparently assisting in the construction of physical-biological 'forms' which can be 'possessed' by an insidious group of SPIRIT or SUPERNATURAL non-physical entities, the 'infernals'. The LEADING EDGE Magazine for March, 1990, quoted one 'inside' source as saying that:

"These beings... have a physical presence generate biological structures that function as containers for them... the aliens manufacture containers for themselves... fabricate their own bodies - using biologicals gained from humans and cattle..." A publication titled 'AMERICA'S MISSING & EXPLOITED CHILDREN' (published by the U.S. Department of Justice, Office of Juvenile Justice and Delinquency Prevention, Washington D.C.) made the following statement:

"Even the most conservative estimates suggest that several hundred thousand children are missing within the course of the year." (in the United States). Also:

"...In 1983, the U.S. Dept. of Health and Human Services put the number at 1.5 million a year -- a figure that has been widely circulated by private organizations. But experts say roughly 95 percent of these are runaways -- many of whom return home within days and are counted repeatedly if they run away more than once a year." This would apparently put the number of those who are 'abducted' in one way or another at around 75,000 per year... STILL A CONSIDERABLY LARGE NUMBER. 'Commander X', from his apparent though guarded vantage-point within the Intelligence Community, claims to be privy to much 'deep-level' inside information, as we have seen in earlier writings. One of the reports that crossed his desk involved an experience of a woman who was 'abducted' and taken over 1000 miles to the underground facility below Dulce, New Mexico:

"...One woman I have spoken with was abducted from the roof of a New York City apartment building and apparently held underground at the Dulce facility. She was taken to a cabin in the desert which was being used as a camouflaged entrance to the 'alien' base. She was eventually escorted to the laboratories to be used as a test subject, but at the last minute managed to escape thanks to the aid of one of the Nordic-type, tall aliens, who befriended her and showed her a secret way out, down an unguarded shaft.

"Back in the desert, she was rescued by members of the Blue Berets, and eventually flown back to Manhattan. During a de-briefing session with the military, she was warned to remain silent about her experiences. Anyone hearing such a bizarre tale would certainly think she had gone insane. It was inferred she could be committed to a mental institution at any time should she refuse to go along with the cover-up conspiracy, which she was told was being conducted 'for the sake of the country, and the sake of the world!'" (right!!! - Branton) William Cooper has stated at a MUFON symposium in Las Vegas that over 3,000 children disappear yearly in one section of Manhattan alone. Could there be some connection!? The accounts of disappearances around underground tunnels and caverns are seemingly endless, as we see in the following account from Harold T. Wilkins' book 'FLYING SAUCERS UNCENSORED', p. 47:

"June 7, 1954:

Three German tourists who entered the vast Lamprecht Cave, near Lofer, in the Salzburg mountain region of Austria have never been found. Their automobile was left locked outside the cave.

"...The above may very well be merely a case of amateur speleologists getting lost in labyrinthine caves, although it is unusual for THREE men to vanish in this fashion. But I must risk the charge of being accused of fancy and moonshine, when I say that both in England and the United States, there are regions of limestone caverns and mountains from which... queer phenomena associated with white lights descending to ground level from great altitudes have been reported!" And then we have the following cases as revealed by John Keel in his book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET', pp. 202-208:

"There are periodic waves of disappearances which create brief sensations in the newspapers and are quickly forgotten. No one ever manages to find out where these people have gone. In 1912 five men, all unrelated, disappeared unaccountably in a single week in Buffalo, New York. Montreal, Canada, had a wave of missing persons in July, 1883, and again in July, 1892.

"Children vanish more frequently than any other group. We're not talking about ordinary runaways. In August, 1869, thirteen children vanished in Cork, Ireland. No sign of kidnapping or foul play. The same month there was a wave of disappearing children in Brussels, Belgium. Another group of youngsters melted away in Belfast in August, 1895. And again in August, 1920, eight girls (all under twelve years of age) disappeared forever in Belfast...

"Actually, children have been disappearing in large numbers for centuries all over the world, and most of these cases have remained unsolved. In the Middle Ages it was popularly believed that fairies and leprechauns frequently stole children away. The Indians of North and South America also have many myths and stories about children being kidnapped by little people. The notion that parahumans kidnap children is deeply entrenched in every culture...

"The celebrated Pied Piper of Hameln, Germany, is more than just a charming children's story. A stranger actually did appear in Hameln in the Middle Ages, and he lured away 150 children never to be seen again. The event is still commemorated with an annual festival in Hameln (one of the old accounts says that the children were taken to a subterranean cavern - Branton).

"In A.D. 1212 a teenage boy in France, Stephen of Cloyes, BEGAN TO HEAR VOICES which inspired him to collect together fifty thousand children for the pathetic Children's Crusade. They marched off to do battle with the infidels and disappeared EN MASSE. The popular explanation is that they were all seized by slavers.

"...Ufologist Jerome Clark uncovered an extraordinary item from an old 1939 newspaper. 'On a day in the late summer, 1939, a military transport left the Marine Naval Air Station in San Diego, California, for routine flight to Honolulu,' Clark wrote in FLYING SAUCER REVIEW. 'About three hours afterwards several urgent distress signals sounded from the plane and then silence. Later the craft came limping back to execute an emergency landing. When Air Station personnel entered the plane, they found every man of the crew, including the copilot who had lived long enough to pilot the craft back to its base, dead of unknown causes (researcher Charles Berlitz related elsewhere that they had been mutilated - Branton). Keel continues quoting from the old article:

"Each of the bodies carried large, gaping wounds, and the outside of the ship was similarly marked. Air Station men who touched parts of the craft came down with a mysterious skin infection.

"One of the most puzzling aspects of the whole affair was that the .45 automatics carried by the pilot and copilot as service pieces HAD BEEN EMPTIED, AND THE SHELLS LAY ON THE FLOOR. A smell of rotten eggs pervaded the atmosphere inside the plane...Mysterious skin infections and rotten egg odors (hydrogen sulfide) are phenomena familiar to all UFO researchers. It would seem that the transport was attacked--apparently without provocation--by some sort of strange aerial intruder." The following account, taken from the May, 1946 issue of AMAZING STORIES (pp. 171-173) seems to contain information which would explain many of the 'missing pieces' of the overall 'Men In Black' phenomena. At least some of the 'MIB' have been variously described as 'androidal' like beings, although as John Keel has stated some seem to portray reptilian aspects, and in a few cases obviously human entities have been described. Christa Tilton allegedly encountered some 'MIB' in a black auto near Boynton Canyon, near Sedona, Arizona. She described them as follows:

"The men did not look right. Their faces had no expression on them whatsoever. They looked like they were wearing chalky tan makeup. Their movements were robot-like and unearthly." The AMAZING STORIES letter, which was quite lengthy and excerpts of which we quote below, was submitted by a Mr. Edward John of (at the time) 475 Fell St., San Francisco, CA.:

"Sirs... I have enjoyed your stories for many years as I have read AMAZING since the first issue back in 1928 if I remember right.

"...I think I can show you an entrance to this subterranean city that he (Shaver) has written about several issues back. Here is what happened to me and you may judge for yourself. In 1931 my mother and I took up a section of land as a cattle raising homestead from the U.S. Government and naturally it was not a choice piece... a person who turned out to be our nearest neighbor gave us some hints and as the place was only six miles from his we stayed at his ranch until we built our house. Then we moved into our own and all in all we stayed there about two years before we quit; and now I will relate the things that caused us to quit, which at the time I did not know much about, but since Mr. Shaver wrote,

now I know and marvel that we managed to stand two years without getting killed by these things from below.

"As a note of interest I have had to use 30,000 rounds of ammunition in the period and perhaps that is why we are still here. At night I would sit up fully dressed all night with a rifle in my hands, ready, and an extra one by my side. In about five hours after dark I would hear things moving outside the house and after a while something would try to open the door quietly and I would wait until I saw the knob turn, then let go a clip right through the door and then pull it open and look around outside and there was nothing to be seen. After a couple of nights like that, that performance would stop and something new would be tried.

"There are too many incidents to be told in one letter, the best one was the two disappearing automobiles, which happened at about ten at night over at the neighbor's place. It was as follows:

the neighbor and we were sitting on the porch after supper when he saw headlights come over the hill to the fence then along the fence for about half a mile, then go out and that was all that night. So next morning we went to the trail along the fence and there were tire tracks of seven inch width tires and they went along the fence into the box canyon and right up against a smooth boulder about 20 feet in diameter and ended there. Now the car could not turn around anywhere in that place because the road is a trail five feet wide and one side is against our neighbor's fence, which was not damaged and the other was a steep hill that no car could even make in compound low. You know, we have a few mountains here, and as far as backing out I tried that myself in the daytime with help and I could not steer a straight enough path without crossing my other marks so they did not back out or we would have trailed them as my neighbor has lived around there since 1848 and he sure knew his tracking. We never did get an answer to the question of where did the cars go.

"The cars were very large and black and very heavy and now that I compare them they were about twenty years ahead of anything I have ever seen anywhere and I had worked in the auto business for about five years before we took up the land. They were silent, smooth, no wavering of the lights and the trail is extremely rough; in places it has hollows a yard deep, but these cars went through at about 25 mph, and it would even wreck a jeep to do that, so you figure it out and let me know the answer if you can. By wavering of lights, I mean that the beams were steady and not flashing up and down as an ordinary car would do when a rough road is traveled.

"I have been away from there since 1933, but just about three months ago, I drove through with a friend for safety and my place is razed to the ground and everything that was made by human hands has been carried off even the old tin cans, and the place would not be noticed unless you knew where it was. The Coast and Geodetic survey had a marker near my house in the front yard and even that is gone; who would want to take a concrete marker and carry it away?

"...after two weeks, you can hear insects running on the ground, (also) forest fires will not burn there. They burnt 250,000 acres, then burnt all around this area; and that stopped the forest rangers. They never could understand because most of it is on the slope of a mountain and it should have gone, but they saw that the wind came down and blew from the top down and blew North, South, East and West at once and that was the only time that the wind ever blew there.

"Also you can detect an atmosphere of fear within 30 miles of the area and you will not get a statement from anyone who lives around there and the people in the valleys are afraid of the people in the hills. One farmer erected 20 foot barbed wire fences and a heavy gate across the road that leads to my old place. The gate would take a tank to knock down, so maybe there is something there, after all.

"It is located 110 miles north of San Francisco in Mendocino county and is directly on the old Pieta toll road that ran between Hopland and Lakeport in Lake county of which Clear Lake is quite a summer resort. If you care to look it up on a map get a good auto road map and look due south off the road midway between towns and you will note an area with no roads bounded by Sonoma Lake and lower Mendocino counties and there is it. If you wish to go there, be sure that enough people know where you went. Maybe they will be able to find you. There have been several disappearances along that stretch of road, even trucks have vanished. All the U.S. Government's.

"The U.S. Government has noted the area as rough, unsurveyable and UNEXPLORED...

"Personally I do not care to go near the place, but if there is some way of driving the things out I would help if I can so that someone else could live there safely.

"...Also I forgot to mention there is a cave on the property that has steps leading down and there is no sound when a rock is thrown in. I have never seen it, but I understand that it is there... Also, several people have died of heart failure and some have gone insane, I found out later.

"I think the thing that saved us was the fact that I am not surprised at anything and that I am quick to shoot and I can shoot without sighting and by ear and not having the thought of shooting fixed so that the things would be warned. After that place, I was able to outshoot U.S. Marine sharpshooters. I tried competing in a match and I just never missed any target at any range. If I could see it, I could hit it, 5 out of 5. I have tried practice machine guns at plane models and I hit 3 out of 5 at speeds up to 700 mph scale without using the sights. So the old ranch gave me something worthwhile after all.

"Due to my physical condition, I cannot get into any armed forces, so that talent is wasted, for you see I have a bad leg and cannot walk more than a mile at a time. Since I left the ranch I have been in the radio business and have not owned a gun since '34, because as long as I stay away from there I don't need one..." The 'I.N.F.O. JOURNAL' (box 367., Arlington, VA, 22210), a publication devoted to 'Fortean' research, Vol. IV, No. 2 issue, related one of the most frightening and disturbing accounts of subterranean abduction that we have come across yet. The article, titled 'MOUNTAIN OF DEATH' and written by David D. Browne, originally appeared in the June 1972 issue of WALKABOUT, published in Sydney, Australia:

"Black Mountain comes almost as a shock when you see it first.

"Traveling by bus just south of Cooktown, North Queensland (Australia), a bend in the road suddenly discloses it and the visual impact can bring an involuntary exclamation, as you see it -- black, bare and sinister, a 1,000 ft. high pile of enormous boulders two miles long, rearing out of the rain-forest.

"This is 'the Mountain of Death.' Aborigines will not go near it. An ancient legend warns them of danger. White men fear it too, because of the numbers of men who have gone there and disappeared without a trace, as if the earth -- or the mountain - - had swallowed them. Birds and animals shun the area.

"The rocks give off a curious metallic ring when struck, and the only sound is the croaking of countless frogs sheltered in the depths where the great granite boulders lie against each other.

"In Brisbane's Public Library, a yellowing newspaper cutting tells some of the story:

"Grim tragedy has been associated with the mountain ever since it has been known to white man.

"Three men with horses completely disappeared at the mountain. They vanished as if the earth had opened and swallowed them up, for absolutely no trace of them has ever been discovered, although police and backtrackers and hundreds of local residents scoured the mountain and surrounding country.'

"Then following the names and occupations of several others who disappeared, and the dates of their disappearance. The cutting continues:

"This constitutes one of the most amazing stories in the police history of the far north, for not one of the mysteries has been solved and probably never will be.'

"Another newspaper cutting, signed Nancy Francis, reads:

"The formation of these mountains is unique; their appearance grotesque. They are mountains of huge boulders full of chasms that go down to unsounded depths. Only a few rock wallabies and a few turkeys live near these grim, forbidding hills. The Aborigines regard the Black Mountains with dread.'

"In the files of the Cooktown police, dating back 25 years, there is a report made by a Sergeant of Police who discussed the mountain with a man whom he refers to as Mac. Mac began:

"Know anything about Black Mountain, or so-called 'Mountain of Death'? Its aboriginal name is Kalcajagga.'

"What does it look like at close quarters?' I asked.

"Just a mass of tumbled granite blocks; hardly any vegetation. The only living things there are black rock wallabies and enormous pythons 16 feet or more long and able to swallow a wallaby whole. The ridge is honeycombed with caves, nearly all unexplored. They dip down below ground level but nobody knows their extent or what they contain.'

"The latest fatalities, he reported, had occurred only a few years earlier when two young men set out to solve the riddle of earlier disappearances in the caves. They were never heard of again. Two black trackers who tried to trace them disappeared too.

"Then Mac went back to the beginning of the mountain's grim story.

"The first-known fatality was that of a carrier named Grayner, in 1977. He had been searching on horseback for strayed bullocks when he, with his horse and bullocks, vanished without a trace. Thirteen years later, Constable Ryan, stationed at Cooktown, tracked a 'wanted' man to the scrub at the foot of the mountain. Other trackers followed his trail to the entrance of one of the caves, but he was never seen again. Nor was the 'wanted' man.

"More recently a gold prospector named Renn was added to the list of mysterious disappearances.

"Well-organized police teams with trackers combed the whole area for weeks without finding him.

"Then there was the case of Harry Owens, a station owner from Oakley Creek. One Sunday morning he rode over towards Black Mountain looking for strayed cattle. When he didn't return on time his partner, George Hawkins, alerted the police then went out to look for him himself. But by the time the police joined in the search, Hawkins had also disappeared. Two of the native police trackers entered one of the caves. ONLY ONE OF TH

Cosmic conflict 12

("COSMIC CONFLICT", Vol. 2, Edition 1.2)

PAGE NO. 12

Battles Beneath The Earth

"There were over 650 attendees to the 1959 Rand Symposium." 'Commander X' related in one of his reports.

"Most were representatives of the Corporate-Industrial State, like: The General Electric Company; AT&T; Hughes Aircraft; Northrop Corporation; Sandia Corporation; Colorado School of Mines, etc.

"Bechtel (pronounced BECK-tul) is a supersecret international corporate octopus, founded in 1898. Some say the firm is really a 'Shadow Government'--a working arm of the CIA. It is the largest Construction and Engineering outfit in the U.S.A. and the World (and some say, beyond).

"The most important posts in the U.S.A. Government are held by former Bechtel Officers. They are part of 'The Web' (an interconnected control system) which links the Tri-lateralist plans, the C.F.R., the Order of 'Illuminism' (Cult of the All- seeing Eye) and other interlocking groups..."

"MIND MANIPULATING EXPERIMENTS... The Dulce Base has studied mind control implants; Bio-Psi Units; ELF Devices capable of Mood, Sleep and Heartbeat control, etc.

"D.A.R.P.A. (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency) is using these technologies to manipulate people. They established 'The Projects,' set priorities, coordinate efforts and guide the many participants in these undertakings. Related Projects are studied at Sandia Base by 'The Jason Group' (of 55 Scientists). They have secretly harnessed the Dark Side of Technology and hidden the beneficial technology from the public.

"Other Projects take place at 'Area 51' in Nevada... 'Dreamland' (Data Repository Establishment and Maintenance Land); Elmint (Electromagnetic Intelligence); Cold Empire; Code EVA; Program HIS (Hybrid Intelligence System); BW/CW; IRIS (Infrared Intruder Systems); BI-PASS; REP-TILES, etc.

"The studies on Level Four at Dulce include Human Aura research, as well as all aspects of Dream, Hypnosis, Telepathy, etc. (research). They know how to manipulate the Bioplasmic Body (of Man). They can lower your heartbeat with Deep Sleep 'Delta Waves,' induce a static shock, then reprogram, Via a Brain- Computer link. They can introduce data and programmed reactions into your Mind (Information impregnation--the 'Dream Library').

"We are entering an era of Technologicalization of Psychic Powers... The development of techniques to enhance man/machine communications; Nano-tech; Bio-tech micro-machines; PSI-War; E.D.O.M. (Electronic Dissolution of Memory); R.H.I.C. (Radio- Hypnotic Intra-Cerebral Control); and various forms of behavior control (via chemical agents, ultrasonics, optical and other EM radiations). The Physics of 'Consciousness.'...

"SURVIVING THE FUTURE... The Dulce Facility consists of a central 'Hub.' the Security Section (also some photo labs). The deeper you go, the stronger the Security. This is a multi- leveled complex. There are over 3000 cameras at various high- security locations (exits and labs).

"There are over 100 Secret Exits near and around Dulce, many around Archuleta Mesa, others to the source around Dulce Lake and even as far east as Lindrich.

"Deep sections of the Complex CONNECT INTO (EXTENSIVE) NATURAL CAVERN SYSTEMS.

"...INSIDE THE DULCE BASE... Security officers wear jumpsuits, with the Dulce symbol on the front, upper left side... The ID card (used in card slots, for the doors and elevators) has the Dulce symbol above the ID photo. 'Government honchos' use cards with the Great Seal of the U.S. on it. 'The Cult of the All-Seeing Eye' (The NEW WORLD ORDER) 13. '666', The Phoenix Empire... '9', 'Illuminism'... 'One out of many.' (and so on)." The Feb.-Mar. 1991 issue of 'UFO UNIVERSE' carried an article titled 'THE DEEP DARK SECRET AT DULCE', written by Bill Hamilton and 'TAL'. We are sure the reader will agree that the following article serves to tie-together much of what we've revealed in earlier files. If planet earth is the main 'battleground' for the final cosmic conflict, and the U.S. is one of the major areas on earth where the 'final outcome' will be decided, and since Dulce is considered to be the MAJOR BASE where human-alien interaction and conflict is taking place, then we should focus our attention on what has been going on deep below this small southwestern town. More than any other area in the U.S., if not the world, this small town has been the epicenter of nearly every form of paranormal activity one can imagine, including: UFO sightings, UFO landings, Abductions, implantations, Human & Animal mutilations, PSI warfare studies, Secret Government-Alien interaction, U.S. 'Constitutional' Government-Alien conflict, 'Reptilian' sightings, Underground bases, conspiracy scenarios, alien infiltration, deep-cavern phenomena, super high-tech activity, & MIB encounters. In fact a higher CONCENTRATION of such activities have been evident in the vicinity of Dulce than most other areas in the world, to the point that the inhabitants of this town have for the most part resigned themselves into accepting the reality of such activity whether they like it or not. Bill Hamilton and 'TAL', then, take us deep 'inside' the Hades-like labyrinthine depths of this underground megacomplex through the eyes of those who have been there. Brace yourselves:

"Dulce is a sleepy little town in northern New Mexico. It's population is about 900 and it is located above 7,000 feet on the Jicarilla Apache Indian Reservation. There is one major motel and just a few stores. It is not a resort town and it is not bustling with activity. Yet, according to a few outsiders, Dulce harbors a deep, dark secret. That secret is said to be harbored deep below the tangled brush of Archuleta Mesa. That secret involves a joint government-alien biogenetic laboratory designed to carry out bizarre experiments on humans and animals.

"New Mexico State Police Officer Gabe Valdez was drawn into the mysteries of Dulce when called out to investigate a mutilated cow on the Manuel Gomez ranch in a pasture 13 miles east of Dulce. Gomez had lost four cattle to mutilations between 1976 and June 1978 when a team of investigators which included Tom Adams arrived from Paris, Texas to examine the site of the carcass.

"Curious as to how cattle were being selected by the mysterious mutilators, an interesting experiment was conducted on July 5, 1978 by Valdez, Gomez, and retired scientist Howard Burgess. The three penned up about 120 of the Gomez beef cattle and moved them through a squeeze chute under an ultra-violet light. They found a 'glittery substance on the right side of the neck, the right ear, and the right leg.' Samples of the affected hides were removed as well as control samples from the same animals.

"Some investigators attribute the mutilations to aliens from UFOs. Sightings of strange lights and other aerial phenomena have been reported in many areas where the cows have been found at the time of the reported mutilation. UFOs have been seen frequently around Dulce.

"I arrived in Dulce on April 19, 1988, to visit with Gabe Valdez and to inquire about the sightings, the mutilations, and the rumors of an underground alien base in the area. There was still snow on the ground by

the Best Western motel when I checked in and called Valdez. He made an appointment to see me at 9:30 PM. I found Gabe to be a very congenial host as he offered to show us around the roads of Dulce that night and point out the various locations where he had found mutilated cows or had seen strange aerial lights. He made the astounding statement that he was still seeing unidentified aircraft at the rate of one every two nights. We took a look at the Gomez Ranch, the road by the Navajo River, and the imposing Archuleta Mesa. Gabe had found landing tracks and crawler marks near the site of the mutants. Gabe was convinced that scientist Paul Bennewitz of Thunder Scientific Labs in Albuquerque was definitely on the right track in his attempts to locate an underground alien facility in the vicinity of Dulce.

"I had first heard of Paul Bennewitz in 1980 when my friend Walter called me from Albuquerque and told me he had been working with Paul on electronic instruments. Walter said Paul had not only photographed UFOs, but had established a communication link with their underground base at Dulce. Bennewitz had first come to prominence during the August 1980 sightings of UFOs over the Manzano Weapons Storage Area and Kirtland AFB. A Kirtland AFB incident report dated October 28, 1980 mentions that Bennewitz had taken film of UFOs over Kirtland. Paul was president of Thunder Scientific Labs adjacent to Kirtland. Bennewitz gave a briefing in Albuquerque detailing how he had seen the aliens on a video screen. The aliens were transmitting signals... from a base underneath Archuleta Mesa.

"Researcher William Moore claims that government agents became interested in Bennewitz' activities and were trying to defuse him by pumping as much disinformation through him as he could absorb. Whether Paul's communication with supposed aliens (or tapping into their communications network? - Branton) at the Dulce Base was part of this disinformation campaign is unclear. If one were to believe that Paul is the single source of reports on the Dulce Facility, then it could also be a tactical maneuver to discount and discredit Paul's allegation of an underground base if such reports were meant to remain secret. Then the actual disinformation maneuver would be to dis-inform the public and not a single individual.

"In a report entitled 'PROJECT BETA' Paul states that he had spent two years tracking alien craft; that he had constant reception of video from an alien ship and underground base viewscreen; that he had established constant direct communications with the aliens using a computer and a form of Hexadecimal code with graphics and printout; and claims to have used aerial and ground photography to locate the alien ship's launch ports and charged beam weapons. Paul claimed that the aliens were devious, employed deception, and did not adhere to agreements. Paul and Walter were working on a weapon that would counter the aliens.

"Some will think at this point that we have crossed-over from the land of clear thinking concerning anomalous phenomena to the land of science-fiction. But let us remember that bizarre phenomena such as the UFOs represent may have its roots in a bizarre reality. It is expected to be bizarre at first, but as we continue our studies we will evolve to understand it.

"Paul Bennewitz had investigated the case of abductee Myrna Hansen of New Mexico who reported having been taken to an underground facility in May 1980. Christa Tilton of Oklahoma has reported that she had an experience of missing time in July 1987 where she had been abducted by two small grey aliens and transported in their craft to a hillside location where she encountered a man dressed in a red military-like jump suit. She was taken into a tunnel through computerized check-points displaying security cameras. She reported having been taken on a transit vehicle to another area where she stepped on a scale-like device facing a computer screen. After the computer issued her an identification card, she was told by her guide that they had just entered Level One of a seven-level underground facility. Christa goes on relating how she was eventually taken down to Level Five. She reports having seen

alien craft and little grey alien entities in some of the areas that she passed through.

"Christa reports going into one large room where she saw large tanks with computerized gauges hooked to the tanks and large arms that extended from some tubing down into the tanks. She noticed a humming sound, smelled formaldehyde, and was under the impression that some liquid was being stirred in the tanks. Christa has made drawings of much of what she had witnessed during her abduction.

"These tanks Christa talks about were depicted in a set of controversial papers called the Dulce Papers. These papers were allegedly stolen from the Dulce underground facility along with 30 black and white photos and a video tape by a mysterious security officer who claims to have worked at Dulce up until 1979 when he decided that the time had come to part company with his employers. The rest of the story is about this security officer who has met with one of us in an attempt to tell us the truth about the aliens, the U.S. Government

(Note : although some sources say that another 'government' completely separate from our Constitutional elected government is involved with this base, a 'secret' government that is - Branton), and the Dulce base. He is announcing his intention to come out of hiding and present soft and hard evidence of his claims. It will be up to you to decide whether this evidence constitutes an addition to the growing proof that a government cover-up exists.

"In late 1979, Thomas C. could no longer cope with the awesome reality he had to confront. As a high level security officer at the joint alien-U.S. Government underground base near Dulce he had learned of and had seen disturbing things. After much inner conflict, he decided to desert the facility and take various items with him.

"Using a small camera, he took over 30 photos of areas within the multi-level complex. He removed a security video tape from the Control Center which showed various security camera views of hallways, labs, aliens, and U.S. Government personnel. He also collected documents to take with him. Then, by shutting off the alarm and camera system in one of the over 100 exits to the surface, he left the facility with the photos, video, and documents. These 'originals' were hidden after five sets of copies were made.

"Thomas was ready to go into hiding. But, when he went to pick up his wife and young son, he found a van and government agents waiting. He had been betrayed by K. Lomas (a fellow worker) who was instrumental in the kidnapping of his wife and child. The agents wanted what Thomas had taken from the facility for which he would get his wife and son back. It became apparent to him that his wife and son would be used in biological experiments and were not going to be returned unharmed. That was a little over ten years ago.

"How did Thomas get involved in all this covert intrigue?

"Thomas is now about 50 years old (i.e. at the time the article was written - 1991 - Branton). When he was in his mid- twenties, he received top secret training in photography at an underground facility in West Virginia. For seven years, he worked for the Rand Corp. in Santa Monica, California when in 1977 he was transferred to the Dulce facility. He bought a home in Santa Fe, New Mexico and worked Monday through Friday with weekends off. All Dulce Base personnel commute via a deep underground tube-shuttle system.

"At the time, one of us (TAL) was working security in Santa Fe, M.M. and was privately investigating UFO sightings, animal mutilations, Masonic and Wicca groups in the area. Thomas had a mutual friend

who came to Santa Fe in 1979 to visit both of us. This individual would later view the photos, video tape and documents taken from the Dulce Base. Drawings were made from what was seen and circulated later in the UFO research community as the 'Dulce Papers.'

"Thomas alleges that there were over 18,000 of the short 'greys' at the Dulce Facility. He has also seen (tall) reptilian humanoids. One of us (TAL) had come face-to-face with a 6-foot tall Reptoid which had materialized in the house. The Reptoid showed interest in research maps of New Mexico and Colorado which were on the wall. The maps were full of colored push-pins and markers to indicate sites of animal mutilations, caverns, the locations of high UFO activity, repeated flight paths, abduction sites, ancient ruins, and suspected alien underground bases.

"...The security level goes up as one descends to the lower levels. Thomas had an ULTRA-7 clearance. He knew of seven sub- levels, but there may have been more. Most of the aliens are on levels 5, 6, and 7. Alien housing is on level 5. The only sign in English was one over a tube shuttle station hallway which read 'to Los Alamos.' Connections go from Dulce to (the) Page, Arizona facility, then to an underground base below Area 51 in Nevada. Tube shuttles go to and from Dulce to facilities below Taos, N.M.; Datil, N.M.; Colorado Springs, Colorado; Creed, Colorado; Sandia; then on to Carlsbad, New Mexico. There is a vast network of tube shuttle connections under the U.S. which extends into a global system of tunnels and sub-cities.

"At the Dulce Base, most signs on doors and hallways are in the alien symbol language and a universal symbol system understood by humans and aliens. Thomas stated that after the second level, everyone is weighed, in the nude, then given a uniform. Visitors are given off-white uniforms. The weight of the person is put on a computer I.D. card each day. Any change in weight is noted. Any change in over three pounds requires a physical exam and X-ray. The uniforms are jump suits with a zipper.

"In front of all sensitive areas are scales built into the floor by doorways and the door control panels. An individual places his computer I.D. card into the door slot, then presses a numerical code and buttons. The person's card must match with the weight and code or the door will not open. Any discrepancy in weight will summon security. No one is allowed to carry anything into sensitive areas. All supplies are put on a conveyor belt and X-rayed. The same method is used in leaving sensitive areas.

"All elevators are controlled magnetically, but there are no elevator cables. The magnetic system is inside the walls of the elevator shaft. There are no normal electrical controls. Everything is controlled by advanced magnetics, including lighting. There are no regular light bulbs. The tunnels are illuminated by Phosphorous units with broad, structureless emission bands. Some DEEP TUNNELS use a form of phosphorous pentoxide to temporarily illuminate certain areas. The aliens won't go near these zones for reasons unknown

(Note : This suggests that these deeper tunnels may have originally been built by beings other than the reptilians - Branton).

"The studies on Level 4 include human-aura research, as well as all aspects of telepathy, hypnosis, and dreams. Thomas says that they know how to separate the bioplasmic body from the physical body and place an 'alien entity' force-matrix within a human body after removing the 'soul' life-force-matrix of the human (or, in more simple terms - 'Kill' the human being and turn it into a vessel to be used by one of the 'infernals' in order to allow it to work and operate in the physical realm. This appears to be a complex version of the ancient 'zombie' traditions, if in fact such horrific things are taking place in this installation. Incidentally, according to one source the inter-networking underground system converging below Dulce is only described IN PART in accounts such as this, although the vast extent of the

underground mega-complex is nearly the size of Manhattan! - Branton).

"Level 6 is privately called 'Nightmare Hall'. It holds the genetic labs. Here are experiments done on fish, seals, birds, and mice that are vastly altered from their original forms. There are multi-armed and multi-legged humans and several cages (and vats) of humanoid bat-like creatures (disobedient 'Mothmen'? - Branton) up to 7-feet tall. The aliens have taught the humans a lot about genetics, things both useful and dangerous.

"The Greys, the Reptoids, the winged Draco species are highly analytical and technologically oriented. THEY HAVE HAD ANCIENT CONFLICTS WITH THE EL-HUMANS (or 'Anakim' - human giants existing in subterranean realms who have also allegedly established bases on other planetary bodies - Branton) and may be STAGING here for a FUTURE CONFLICT...

"Principal government organizations involved with mapping the human genetics, the so-called genome projects are within the Department of Energy (which has a heavy presence on the Nevada Test Site); the National Institute of Health; the National Science Foundation; the Howard Hughes Medical Institute; and, of course, the Dulce Underground Labs run by the DOE.

"Is the alien and human BIO-TECH being used to nurture and serve us or is it being used to CONTROL AND DOMINATE US? Why have UFO abductees been used in genetic experiments?

"IT WAS WHEN THOMAS ENCOUNTERED HUMANS IN CAGES ON LEVEL 7 OF THE DULCE FACILITY THAT THINGS FINALLY REACHED A CLIMAX FOR HIM. He says, 'I frequently encountered humans in cages, usually dazed or drugged, but sometimes THEY CRIED AND BEGGED FOR HELP. We were told they were hopelessly insane, and involved in high- risk drug tests to cure insanity. We were told NEVER TO SPEAK TO THEM AT ALL. At the beginning we believed the story. Finally in 1978 a small group of workers discovered the truth. THAT BEGAN THE DULCE WARS.'

"We may find it hard and unpalatable to digest or even believe Thomas' story and why should we even give it a hearing at all? Probably for no other reason than the fact that MANY OTHERS are coming out and telling bizarre stories and the fact that there may be a terrible truth hidden behind the continuing phenomena of UFO sightings, abductions, and animal mutilations. Our government intelligence agencies have had an ongoing watchful eye on all UFO activities for many decades now. This bizarre phenomena must have a bizarre explanation. We may be only one outpost in (a) vast interstellar drama.

"Recently, researcher John Anderson went to Dulce, N.M. to see if he could see if there is anything to the reported UFO activity. He says that he arrived in town coincidentally to see a caravan of cars and a McDonnell Douglas mini-lab in a van going up a rural road near the town. He followed them to a fenced-in compound where he waited to see further developments. Suddenly, six UFOs descended rapidly over the compound, hovered long enough for him to snap one picture, then shot up and out of sight. When later stopping in a store to tell the owner of the UFO photo he had taken, the store owner listened and revealed how he had been a victim cattle rancher of cattle mutes. Their conversation was interrupted by a phone call after which the store owner told John to leave at once, then closed the store after John went to his car. John then saw a mysterious van drive up to the store and a man got out and went in. John decided to leave Dulce at that moment but WAS FOLLOWED BY TWO MEN IN A CAR as he left town.

"Even more recently a research team has gone up to Archuleta Mesa to take soundings under the ground and preliminary and tentative computer analysis of these soundings seem to indicate DEEP CAVITIES UNDER THE MESA (one source said that according to the data these cavities extended to

a depth of over 4,000 FEET! - Branton).

"Perhaps, someday, we will discover the deep dark secret of Dulce... Whatever the future brings it won't be dull." Gabe Valdez, former State Police officer in Dulce, New Mexico, was contacted by a certain researcher in 1990, in an attempt to confirm some of the information which had appeared previously concerning his involvement in the UFO-mutilation investigations. The following was learned:

--He and others HAD seen strange flying objects in the area, however he himself was unsure whether these were 'UFO's' of alien origin, or some type of top secret aircraft being tested by some secret faction of the government.

--Something DID crash near Mt. Archuleta several years ago, but again, he did not find any evidence conclusively proving whether it was an object of human OR alien origin.

--There is another road leading to the Mt. Archuleta area (and mesa) aside from the one which goes through the Ute Indian reservation. As for the Ute Reservation road, much of it is in good condition (paved?). Only the area around the Archuleta region itself requires four-wheel drive vehicles.

--He did investigate cattle mutilations, and as least in SOME cases a known nerve agent was discovered in the carcasses, and other indications suggesting that the cattle were being used for research in 'D.N.A.' experiments." Norio Hayakawa is the head of the 'CIVILIAN INTELLIGENCE NETWORK' (P.O. Box 599., Gardena, CA 80248). Mr. Hayakawa was one of several individuals, including a Japanese film crew from the NIPPON Television Network in Japan, who witnessed and videotaped "a flight maneuver of a brightly lit orange-yellowish light making extremely unorthodox flight patterns, including sudden acceleration, descension and ascension--possibly exerting a force of multiple g's under extremely limited space and time-- and even zig-zag type movement, while on a field trip to an area just outside of 'Area 51' in Nevada on Wednesday, February 21, 1990." (there were approximately 25 to 28 individuals in the group who also witnessed the display). His brother-in-law Itsuro Isokawa also photographed the object as it was in flight. With over 30 years of in-depth UFO investigative experience, Norio was instrumental in the subsequent production of a two-hour documentary program televised throughout Japan on March 24, 1990. The entire program dealt with Area 51 and also the crew's pursuit of an alleged biogenetics laboratory in New Mexico, that is, the Dulce facility. It is his contention that what could only be described as "highly intelligent and deceptive 'ultradimensional' (infernal) entities' materializing in disguise as 'aliens', are collaborating with a secret 'world government' that is preparing (barring unexpected circumstances - Branton) to ingeniously 'stage' a contact-landing in 1995 to bring about a 'New World Order'. Furthermore, Mr. Hayakawa contends that the 'GRAND DECEPTION' which will be orchestrated in 1995 will immediately follow a rapid series of shocking, incredible events in succession, beginning with a Russia-backed Arab Confederacy's attempt to invade Israel, simultaneous worldwide earthquakes, worldwide stock market crash and a sudden, mysterious 'evacuation' of a segment of population, all of which will culminate in a quick official formation of a New World Order that will last for seven years upon its inception. Norio's views are similar to those which we have revealed throughout these Files. The 'non-physicals' do exist and play a powerful role in the scenario, but we would of course also include the 'reptilian' agenda as well--as being ultimately orchestrated by the 'infernals'. Norio also explains that the 'Grand Deception' and the shocking series of events will "...put millions and millions of people worldwide in absolute stupor for months during which time a special, extremely effective, multi-leveled 'mind control' program will be activated to calm down the stunned populace." According to Mr. Hayakawa, the countdown for this stunning event of 1995 began in 1948. He is convinced that we are living in a seven-year 'warning' period which began in 1988 when Israel celebrated its 40th anniversary of Statehood. Hayakawa has himself appeared on Japanese television, has lectured considerably, has

appeared on a radio station in Phoenix, Arizona, and has been the subject of an article in the ARIZONA REPUBLIC, has published articles in 'U.S. Japanese Business News' (March, 1990), was the guest on a Japanese talk show in March and April of 1990, and also appeared on the Billy Goodman 'Happening' on KVEG of Las Vegas several times in early 1990. He was also interviewed on the Anthony J. Hilder Show of Radio Free America aired in Anchorage, Alaska, during all of which he spoke extensively about his interesting beliefs concerning the origin and nature of UFO's. In a letter dated January 28, 1991, Norio added the following comments concerning the 'Dulce' facility and it's possible connection with the 'Mystery of Iniquity' of Bible prophecy:

"...I've been to Dulce with the Nippon Television Network crew and interviewed many, many people over there and came back with the firm conviction that something was happening around 10 to 15 years ago over there, including nightly sightings of strange lights and appearances of military jeeps and trucks. And I am convinced that the four corners area is a highly occult area. The only stretch of highway, namely Highway 666, runs through the four corners area from southeast Arizona to Northwestern New Mexico and up. I have also heard that this Highway 666 came into existence around 1947 or 1948, fairly close to the time of 1947, the modern-day beginning of OVERT UFO APPEARANCE, i.e. the Kenneth Arnold incident, and coincidentally or not, the establishment of Israel in 1948." Paul Bennewitz sent out a letter on June 6, 1988 describing 'PROJECT BETA', which referred to the alien base in New Mexico consisting of type 'Grey' aliens. NASA CIR film had allegedly aided in locating this base and revealing US Military involvement with the 'Greys'. Another group called the 'Orange' is said to be based below the west slope of Mt. Archuleta near 'the Diamond'

(Note : Some suggest that the 'Orange' are a so-called 'hybrid' race with PARTIAL reptilian-like features yet possessing human- like reproductive organs. Possibly they consist of hu-brids and re-brids or rather some or many of them may possess a human soul- matrix and therefore may be 'human'. They have also been described as being involved in the scenarios taking place in the tunnels below the Nevada Military Complex as well - Branton). William Cooper briefly mentioned the 'Orange' based on memories of top secret documents he had read:

"...there were four types of aliens mentioned in the papers. A LARGE NOSED GREY (Reptoids? - Branton), a blond human like type described as the NORDIC, a red haired human-like type called the ORANGE. The homes of the aliens were described as being a star in the Constellation Orion, Bernard's star, and Zeta Reticuli 1 & 2. I cannot remember even under hypnosis which alien belongs to which star." The following is taken from an article by 'TAL' titled 'THE COVERT RETURN OF AN ALIEN SPECIES OF REPTILIAN HERITAGE - THE DULCE BASE,' which appeared in a mailer-newsletter distributed by researcher Patrick O'Connel: According to TAL, ages ago "...a CONFLICT with other beings (ELs) destroyed most of their (Reptoid) civilization, which forced some into deep caverns & others to leave earth (to Alpha Draconis and/or Altair in the constellation Aquila, which in ancient lore was associated with evil reptilian creatures)... The conflict is a Species War, between the Evadamic Seed & the "Serpent" (draconian) Seed.

"Under cover of darkness, with bases hidden inside the earth, this nocturnal invader has chosen to reclaim what was once theirs & use it (and us) as a staging area in their ancient conflict with the 'ELs'.

(Note : That is, reclaim that which the serpent races WANT US TO BELIEVE was once theirs. The 'ELs' as we've said are the so-named EL-der brothers, a human race tied into the Evadamic heritage yet who have attained or retained a very tall physical stature - Branton)

"Humans with alien brain implants (the 'zombies') have been programmed to help overthrow Mankind in the NEAR FUTURE (1992 - 1995? - ed.). The 'Reptoids' are even able TO TRANSFORM THEMSELVES INTO BEINGS WITH HUMAN CHARACTERISTICS & FEATURES. The planet

Earth is being stressed so that human resistance will be minimal, during the overt takeover & control of Mankind.

"It started as a 'joint interaction program.' An Alien Species wanted to share parts of it's advanced technology with certain humans in KEY POSITIONS OF POWER within government, military, corporations, 'secret societies', etc... The population as a whole began to be manipulated into the 'Alien Agenda'...they wanted TOTAL CONTROL of us! (the majority of the article from hereon is a repeat of the earlier article on the Dulce Base by Bill Hamilton and 'TAL'. However this one, written exclusively by TAL, contained a few items which were not clearly dealt with in the previous article):

"...T.C had also seen tall Reptilian Humanoids at the base. This is interesting to me (TAL) because in 1979 I came face-to- face with the over 6 foot tall 'Other' Species (REPTOIDS) which materialized in our home! They took blood from my wife (who is an Rh-negative blood type); & her daughter, who was 1500 miles away.

"...We all came to know that the 'Visitors' were here to stay. We also learned how the Reptilian Race was RETURNING to Earth & the 'Greys' (who are mercenaries) WERE BEING USED to interface...with & manipulate hu-mans. Their DEMONIC AGENDA was to keep earth surface (man) CONFUSED & unaware of their true nature & potential...ALSO THE KNOWLEDGE OF VAST & VARIED CIVILIZATIONS LIVING WITHIN THE EARTH.

"The Fantastic Truth was made to seem a fantasy, a legend, a myth, an illusion! The REPTOIDS are RETURNING to earth to use it as a staging area, in their ANCIENT CONFLICT with the Elohim (angelics and the Almighty Creator - Branton). The ADAMIC Race has underground bases within Mars (they are a 'Warrior Cult' culture).

"...There is a vast network of Tube Shuttle connections, under the U.S., which extends into a GLOBAL SYSTEM OF TUNNELS & SUB-CITIES... Note: They (reptilians) DO NOT consider themselves 'Aliens'...they claim Terra (3rd from the Sun) was their home before we (humans) arrived

(Note : They may have originated on earth and 'developed' from the early sauroids, yet there is much evidence that their 'claim' that this is 'their' planet is merely propaganda designed to get us to give up our God-given right to it - Branton).

"...As a species," TAL continues, "the reptilian heritage beings (the Greys, Reptoids, Winged Draco with 2 horns - the classic stereotype of the 'Devil')... are highly analytical & technologically oriented. They are seriously into the sciences of automation (computers) & bio-engineering (genetics)! However, their exploits in these areas has led to reckless experimentation, WITH TOTAL DISREGARD FOR ETHICS (moral standards) AND EMPATHY. This is also true of MANY OF THE HUMAN BEINGS WORKING WITH THEM!." TAL then describes something which might seem unbelievable if it weren't for the fact that dozens of other sources seem to confirm it. This discovery was allegedly one of the REAL reasons for the incitation of the 'Dulce Wars':

"...LEVEL #7 is the worst. Row after row of 1,000's of humans & human-mixture remains in cold storage. Here too are embryos of humanoids in various stages of development. Also, many human childrens' remains in storage vats. Who are (were) these people?" The sources for these incredibly disturbing allegations aside from Thomas C. himself, according to TAL, included: "...people who worked in the labs, abductees taken to the base, people who assisted in the construction, intelligence personnel (NSA, CIA, etc.), and UFO-Inner Earth researchers." This information, TAL states, "is meant for those who are seriously interested in the Dulce base. For YOUR OWN PROTECTION, be advised to 'USE CAUTION' while investigating this complex." Commander X, mentioned earlier, added some

further details that he had uncovered:

"...The underground...base outside of Dulce, New Mexico, is perhaps the one MOST FREQUENTLY referred to. It's existence is most widely known, including several UFO abductees who have apparently been taken there for examination and then either managed to escape or were freed just in the nick of time by friendly...forces.

"According to UFO conspiracy buff and ex-Naval Intelligence Officer Milton (William) Cooper, '...a confrontation broke out between the human scientists and the Aliens at the Dulce underground lab. The Aliens took many of our scientists hostage. Delta Forces were sent in to free them but they were no match for the Alien weapons. Sixty-six people were killed during this action. As a result we withdrew from all joint projects for at least two years...'

"CENTURIES AGO, SURFACE PEOPLE (some say the ILLUMINATI) entered into a pact with an 'Alien nation' HIDDEN WITHIN THE EARTH." Commander X alleges.

"The U.S. Government, in 1933, agreed to trade animals in exchange for high-tech knowledge, and to allow them to use (undisturbed) UNDERGROUND BASES, in the Western U.S.A. A special group was formed to deal with the 'Alien' beings. In the 1940's 'Alien Life Forms' (ALF) began shifting their focus of operations, FROM CENTRAL AND SOUTH AMERICA, TO THE U.S.A.

"The CONTINENTAL DIVIDE is vital to these 'entities.' Part of this has to do with magnetics (substrata rock) and high energy states (plasma)... This area has a very high concentration of lightning activity; underground waterways and cavern systems; fields of atmospheric ions; etc..." One more note: The 'Symbol' for the Dulce Base that is worn on many of the workers there, allegedly consists of an UPSIDE- DOWN triangle or pyramid with an upside-down 'T' superimposed over it. William Hamilton added a few comments in his book 'COSMIC TOP SECRET' that did not appear in the UFO UNIVERSE article co-authored with 'TAL'. These include:

"...Schoenfeld Clinical Laboratories in Albuquerque analyzed the samples (of the affected hides of cattle studied by Gomez and Burgess) and found significant deposits of potassium and magnesium. The potassium content was 70 times above normal.

"...Level 1 (of the Dulce base) contains the garage for STREET MAINTENANCE. Level 2 contains the garage for TRAINS, SHUTTLES, TUNNEL-BORING MACHINES, AND DISC MAINTENANCE.

"...The Greys and reptoid species...have had ancient CONFLICTS with the NORDIC humans from outer space societies, and may be staging here for a future conflict." Penny Harper, in the January 1990 issue of 'WHOLE LIFE TIMES', wrote an article in which she referred to the UFOlogist and prominent physicist Paul Bennewitz:

"Paul Bennewitz--whereabouts unknown. Paul was a scientist investigating an abduction case. A woman and her son drove down a road in the southwest, the woman witnessed aliens mutilating a calf. The aliens captured both mother and son, taking them into an underground installation." The woman saw many frightening things, apparently much of it similar to what abductee Christa Tilton and others had witnessed, yet they - mother and son - also saw: "...human body parts floating in a vat of amber liquid. After a horrifying ordeal, the woman and her son were taken back to their car. Bennewitz was able to determine that there is a secret 'alien' base beneath Dulce, New Mexico. He wrote 'The Dulce Report' and sent it to the civilian UFO group called APRO (i.e. Aerial Phenomena Research Organization). Bennewitz was then committed to the New Mexico State Hospital for the mentally ill where he was given electro-shock 'therapy.' When he was discharged, he publicly stated that he would

not have anything to do with UFOs. He is a recluse today, but still alive, last I heard." A Navaho Indian legend speaks of ancient migrations involving a cavernous realm below the four corners areas. The Hopi's speak of a similar legend involving an alleged opening, sometimes described as a hill and sometimes as a 'pond' covering the path below. The Hopi 'emergence' point is called the 'Sipapu' or 'Sipapuni' and is said to be near the convergence of the Colorado and Little Colorado rivers. According to the Hopi tradition not all of the people who dwelt in the cavern world came up with them. Others chose to remain below. As for the Navajos, they state that:

"At one time all the nations, Navajos, Pueblos, Coyoteros, and white people, lived together, underground in the heart of a mountain near the river San Juan. Their only food was meat, which they had in abundance, for all kinds of game were closed up with them in their cave; but their light was dim and only endured for a few hours each day...

"Then the men and the animals began to come up from their cave, and their coming up required several days. First came the Navajos, and no sooner had they reached the surface they commenced gaming at patole, their favorite game. Then came the Pueblos and other Indians, who crop their hair and build houses. Lastly came the white people, who started off at once for the rising sun and were lost (from) sight...for many winters.

"While these nations lived underground they all spoke one tongue; but (with) the light of day and the level of the earth came many languages..." If there is even a grain of truth to this ancient legend, then it would seem that the caverns in which the southwestern Indians formerly and allegedly lived were void of the nefarious influence of the reptilian hominoids, who apparently infested the subsurface levels from the south, etc. much later. But we will make one comment, and that is the amazing coincidence between this legend and the more modern accounts of cavernous labyrinths below this very same region of the four corners. As they say 'Where there's smoke there's probably fire.' Such migration legends concerning subsurface caverns are not restricted to the southwest however, but many of the Indians of the southern states and New England in fact repeat this same theme almost verbatim. Nor should we limit such accounts to North America, since they are found profusely throughout the whole world as we've seen in earlier Files. Again we will quote from Commander X, who has stated:

"...From my own intelligence work within the military, I can say WITH ALL CERTAINTY that one of the main reasons the public has been kept in total darkness about the reality of UFOs and 'aliens', is that the truth of the matter actually exists TOO CLOSE TO HOME TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT. How could a spokesman for the Pentagon dare admit that five or ten thousand feet underground EXISTS AN ENTIRE WORLD THAT IS 'FOREIGN' TO A BELIEF STRUCTURE WE HAVE HAD FOR CENTURIES? How could, for example, our fastest bomber be any challenge to those aerial invaders when we can only guess about the routes they take to the surface; eluding radar as they fly so low, headed back to their underground lair?

"...the 'Greys' or the 'EBEs' have established a fortress, spreading out to other parts of the U.S. via means of a vast underground tunnel system THAT HAS VIRTUALLY EXISTED BEFORE RECORDED HISTORY..." The following document (among others) originated from a U.S. Intelligence worker who has been missing for quite some time. Concerned family members discovered this document in a locker in which the missing Intelligence worker apparently kept some of his papers. The document may have something to do with his disappearance, though exactly what connection this might be is uncertain. Copies of this and other documents eventually ended up in the hands of several researchers as a result of one investigator who was approached by the family of the missing agent and given the documents. This source stated that this family was extremely disturbed not only about the disappearance but about the nature of the documents themselves and the role they may have played in connection with the disappearance. If we are to fear the worst concerning his situation, then we hope

that the following document does justice in VINDICATING the memory of this Patriot. Perhaps this document will serve as 'fuel' for the growing human resistance against the draconian-socialist elements which are attempting to corrupt the very foundation of our society. In the copy of the document which is quoted here, some annotations were made. These seem to have been 'corrections' on the ms. made by Bennewitz. These will be indicated by a (*):

"SUMMARY OF NOTES TAKEN BY JIM MCCAMPBELL CONCERNING... TELEPHONE INTERVIEWS WITH DR. PAUL F. BENNEWITZ:

"This is Jim McCampbell making a recording of a remarkable episode on July 13, 1984. It has to do with a UFO base, cattle mutilations, advanced weaponry, contact with aliens, etc.

"The episode began about a week ago when I received a little semi-annual periodical titled STIGMATA. It is number 21, the First Half of 1984. This little bulletin is prepared by Thomas Adams at P.O. Box 1994, Paris, TX 75460...

"He has a rather lengthy article. One finds point of interest on page 9 and I suppose the only way to pursue this is to read what he has here as it is fundamental to the entire story.

"Quoting: 'In May of 1980 a most interesting event occurred in northern New Mexico. An event similar in many respects to the Doraty Case. A mother and her young son were driving on a rural highway near Cimarron, New Mexico. They observed two or more craft and as Judy Doraty did, they observed a calf being abducted. Both observers were themselves abducted and taken on separate craft to what was apparently an underground installation, where the woman witnessed the mutilation of the calf. (* Woman witnessed mutilation in the field - dead animal taken with them.) It has been alleged that she also observed a vat containing unidentified (* cattle) body parts floating in a liquid, AND ANOTHER VAT CONTAINING THE BODY OF A MALE HUMAN. The woman was subjected to an examination and it has been further alleged that small metallic objects were implanted into her body as well as into her son's body. More than one source has informed us that CAT-scans have confirmed the presence of these implants.

""Paul Bennewitz, President of his own scientific company in Albuquerque and an investigator with the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization, has been the principal investigator of the case. Interviewed in his office in April 1983, Bennewitz reports that through regressive hypnosis of the mother and child and his own follow-up investigation, (including communications received via his computer terminal which ostensibly is from a UFO-related source), he was able to determine the location of the underground facility, a kilometer underground beneath the Jicarilla Apache Indian Reservation near Dulce, New Mexico. (Since 1976, one of the areas hardest-hit by mutilations coincidentally or whatever).

""...The mother and son, by the way, were returned back to their car that night. Since the incident, they have suffered repeated trauma and difficulties as they attempt to recover from the episode. We pass this along because the account is, of course, most crucial if true; but we are not in a position to confirm the alleged findings. Hopefully, more information regarding this incident will be aired in the near future. We can only consider such reports while continuing to seek the evidence to refute or confirm.'

"That's the end of this remarkable quotation from STIGMATA.

"...I got in touch with Dr. Bennewitz by telephone and indicated that I had seen this reference to him and his work and I wanted to find out whether he was being misrepresented or whatever... It is rather mind boggling and here is the substance of that telephone conversation.

"He is a physicist and he started four years ago to determine in his own mind whether UFOs exist or do not and he has gotten much more deeply involved than he ever intended. IT HAS CAUSED HIM A GREAT DEAL OF TROUBLE FROM THE GOVERNMENT INTELLIGENCE GROUPS. He has pictures from the location. He went with a Highway Patrol Officer and they saw a UFO take off from the mesa at the location. He obtained photographs and what he calls launch ships were 330 ft. long and 130 ft. across. The cattle rancher named Gomez and he went back to this location which is a mesa and saw a surveillance vehicle which was about 5 ft. by 10 ft., like a satellite, he said. He had been using a Polaroid camera and then got a Hausel-Bladd to produce much better pictures. He set up a monitoring station and observed that UFOs are all over the area... He has been dealing heavily with a Major Edwards (somebody) (* Security Commander) who was with Manzano Security and two (* My wife & I) of them saw four objects outside of a warhead storage area at a range of about 2500 feet and obtained movies of them. He now has about 6000 feet of movie footage, of which 5000 ft. is in Super Eight. THE OBJECTS HAVE THE ABILITY TO 'CLOAK,' that's the word, spells CLOAK like cloak and dagger, like cover up and he says that they can cause themselves to go invisible by a field that caused the light waves to bend around the object and that one sees the sky behind them.

"He confirmed the fact that the woman was picked up when she accidentally observed the calf being abducted. He has paid for a pathology work and medical doctor work. The pathologist is a former head of the microbiology department of New Mexico University. They have done CATscans to show that the woman and her son did in fact have implants in their bodies. (* We confirmed the woman - not her son) She has a vaginal disease like streptococci-bulbie(?) and tried many antibodies to destroy the bacteria. That it has survived off the antibodies themselves. THE ALIENS KEEP HASSLING HER. (* Still true to date).

"Paul kept the woman and her mother at his house and the UFOs were flying overhead constantly. THERE IS NO ESP INVOLVED, BUT IT IS JUST PLAIN PHYSICS.

"They beam down (* They send a beam down - not 'beam down'). They can communicate THROUGH THIS BEAM. She picked up their transmissions. He devised a means of communication based upon her alfbic (?) code; one is equal to 'no' and two being 'yes.' Through this code he has been able to talk to the aliens. He then computerized the system that would reject extraneous inputs. HE SAID THAT THEY CAN BE VERY THREATENING AND MALEVOLENT...

"He then told the O.S.I. OF THE AIR FORCE and he has been requested to give (* Did give) several presentations to high level Air Force people in briefings on the subject, wing level Command and many others including this fellow Edwards. And he took a helicopter to the site (* No - Twice to site - 1st by OSI agent, 2nd by a Col. Carpenter). It turned out that the wing commander, after a presentation that this fellow made, then took a helicopter to the site and made photographs.

"He says that you can see saucers on the ground. He says there is a kind of cone - a large cone and the larger vehicles come and land on top of the cone with the top of the cone fitting into a hole in the bottom. There is an elevator inside of the cone and that goes down into the mountain or ground about one kilometer. You can see the aliens running around the base getting into the vehicles and stuff. They use small vehicles to get around that have no wheels. They are rectangular in shape and they levitate. They do not show up in color BECAUSE THEY ARE HIGHLY REFLECTIVE, but in B & W they are visible. He says that there are beam weapons that are floating in strategic locations and there is a road into the base. He obtained infra-red photos of the area from an altitude of 14,000 Ft. There is a level highway going into the area that is 36 ft. wide. IT IS A GOVERNMENT ROAD (i.e. part of the off-limits road that goes through the Ute Reservation on the Colorado-New Mexico border? - Branton). One can see telemetry trailers and buildings that are five sided buildings with a dome. It is standard

military procedure. There are many guard points and 'stakes' and there are launch domes that one can see. Next to the launch dome HE SAW A BLACK LIMOUSINE AND ANOTHER AT SOME DISTANCE OFF (* Apparently). The careful measurements showed that the limousine was the same length of his Lincoln Town car. IT IS A C.I.A. VEHICLE. ALSO THERE WAS A BLUE VAN. He has been cautioned about these limousines as they will run you off the road if you try to get into the area and in fact somebody has been killed in that manner. To the north is a launch site. THERE ARE TWO WRECKED SHIPS THERE: they are 36 feet with wings, and one can see oxygen and hydrogen tanks. There are four cylindrical objects Socorro type -- two carrying something while flying. The whole operation is based upon a government agreement and a technology trade. We get out of it atomic ships that are operated by plutonium. The Cash-Landrum case was one of them. The doors jammed open and neutron radiation came out. They are based at Kirtland AFB and Holloman AFB (* No - only know of one based at HAFB) and some place in Texas (possibly Ft. Hood, Texas - a guess only). He said the government is paying the hospital bills for the Cash- Landrum victims (* OSI Input - found out later unless someone covering - not true). Refueling of the plutonium is accomplished at Los Alamos. He had...pictures of this base back to 1948 and it has been there starting in 1948. Pictures in 1962, you can see many saucers and the base and truck... The road was 'passed off' to the local inhabitants as a lumber contract. He has photographs (I believe) of the firing of a beam weapon that (?) in two directions. (That would be necessary on a flying saucer. The reaction forces would impede the vehicle.) He has computed the speeds of (the) flying saucers at 15,000 mph and indicates that THE PILOTS (* of ours) ARE FROM N.S.A., THE NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY. The aliens (i.e. one particular group? - Branton) have had atomic propulsion system for 48 years and the saucers themselves operate on an electric charge basis having to do with crystal semiconductor and (* Maybe) a super lattice. I think he said 'as you increase the voltage, the current goes down.'... At present there are six to eight vehicles, maybe up to ten over the area and sometimes up to 100. THEY CAN BE SEEN IN THE CLOUDS. They go into cumulus clouds and produce nitrogen nitride. (* I assume or speculate it is this) YOU WILL SEE BLACK SPOTS IN THE CLOUD. They eat holes in the cloud. If you can see black spots in a cloud, then you can tell that a vehicle is in there.

"He says that they come from six different cultures and in his communications (i.e. accessing the computers, etc. of the underground base - Branton) (he learned that) some come from a binary system, possibly Zeta Reticuli and from distances up to and larger than 32 light years away. They also (* appear to) have one to three ships in earth orbit at 50,000 KM altitude (* Based upon data). He had to form the words to try to communicate and he produced a vocabulary of 627 words in a matrix form and used a computer. The Flying Saucers (* we see) are limited to operation in the atmosphere,

"Now with regard to the cattle problem, the aliens are using the DNA from cattle AND ARE MAKING HUMANOIDS. He got pictures of their video screen. SOME OF THE CREATURES ARE ANIMAL LIKE, some are near human and some are human and short with large head (hu- brids? - Branton). They grow the embryos. After the embryos become active by a year of training presumably that is required for them to become operational. When they die, they go back into the tank. Their parts are recovered.

"In 1979 something happened and the base was closed. There was an argument over weapons and our people were chased out, more than 100 people involved. (Someplace later he indicates further details on this point.)

"The base is 4000 ft. long and our helicopters are going in there all the time. When it became known that he was familiar with all this, the mutilations stopped. (* True) They are taking humanoid embryos out of this base to somewhere else. I asked if it was Albuquerque or Los Alamos, but he said he didn't know.

(Note : 1/8/86 - looks like it is Albuquerque) (subterranean bases below Albuquerque? - Branton) He said there are still quite a few helicopters in operation. They fly at night. (* all unmarked) HE WENT UP THERE HIMSELF IN A HELICOPTER AND THE O.S.I. BRIEFED THE COPTER PILOT AND HE THOUGHT PERHAPS THE COPTER PILOT HIMSELF WAS AN UNDERCOVER MAN. They saw helicopter pads up there - Viet Nam type, with bearing markers and trees pushed off away from the location. It is such a wild area he said. He agreed to send me the coordinates of this base.

"Regarding abductions of people, they pick out medium to low IQ personnel. They are able to scope out each one (so we can do the same thing with electro-magnetic spectrum analyzers). (* I don't know this part - word mixup - drop). They pick up these people and then put implants into them and then take tissue samples, including ovum from the women, sperm from the men and DNA.

"THEY CAN PROGRAM THESE PEOPLE AS SLAVES TO DO WHATEVER THEY WISH AND THEY WILL HAVE NO MEMORY OF IT. THEY (The Hard Core type) STAUNCHLY REFUSE TO BE X-RAYED OR HYPNOTICALLY REGRESSED. YOU CAN RECOGNIZE THEM BECAUSE OF THEIR EYES. HE SAYS 'PECULIAR LOOK IN THE EYES AND A FUNNY SMILE.' (* An expression) Hynek knows about all of this and has been in contact with Coral (Lorenzen). He regards Hynek as a threat. (* Not really - I just think he is still a Gov. cover) At his house, he showed Hynek films and out in the back yard a flying saucer. He asked Hynek about his view with regard to abductions as to how many people might have been abducted. HYNEK, UNHESITATINGLY SAID ABOUT ONE OUT OF FORTY.

"He said that many people come to his door to see him, just 'out of the blue' and he sees scars on the back of their necks. That previous old scars are easy to detect and that new ones are hard to detect. HE FEELS THAT THIS IS A SICKENING SITUATION.

"THE ALIENS HAVE GONE WILD AND USE HYPODERMICS (and notes a 'parallel four times.') (McCampbell: I don't know what that means) (* I don't know either). He has been paralyzed four times and has been hit 250 times by hypodermics. He says they knock you cold and they do whatever they want to do and the above points have been verified medically.

"A man came to see him with a top secret document that was dated in the 50's, indicating if anybody found out about all of this they would kill them. He was asked 'doesn't that bother you?' He said 'no it didn't.'

"He said he had sent in some film to Kodak and there were seven rolls. They were Ektachrome G which could not be processed locally, so they had to go to Kodak. He does all of the film work commercially so that nobody could claim that he had 'monkeyed' with the film. His films came back, but one of them-- one was plain Ektachrome, but (* Was missing for 2 months - when received) nine feet was missing and this was close-ups of UFOs that he had taken. THE MISSING PICTURES OF THE NINE FEET SHOWED UP (* The 9 ft. didn't - others known only to me did) IN A TOP SECRET DOCUMENT THAT HE STUDIED AND THE CODE NAME IS AQUARIUS AND IT IS A PROJECT OF THE NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY (* I was told NASA). They are the ones that kept his film and copied it with deletions on Ektachrome and sent it back (* I suspect).

"THERE HAVE BEEN INDIRECT THREATS BY THE AIR FORCE INTELLIGENCE AGAINST HIM.

"THE LOCATION OF THE BASE IS 2 1/2 MILES NORTHWEST OF DULCE AND ALMOST OVERLOOKS THE TOWN. IT IS UP ON THE MESA. We discussed the similarity between everything we have been talking about here and the movie 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD

KIND'. He said he speculated that seemed to be a plan of disclosure, that is the movie. The coordinates of the location are not far off and the mountain where the actual base is looks much like the mountain in the movie.

"The next thing was -- Discussing the trade off -- alright. Here is what we got in the trade off. We got atomic technology, the atomic flying ships. Several of them, the first one wrecked on the ground and it can be seen and photographed from the air. A second one wrecked. A third one was wrecked. Apparently this last one was repaired and was the one that was in Houston -- near Houston in the Cash-Landrum case. The second item was that we get out of it, are the beam weapons, the beam technology and third (* I speculate) is the thought beam. That is the means by which communication is accomplished. It is electrostatic in character with a magnetic component (* artifact) and it is the only way of communicating with people. They have to have the implants in order to use it. The crash that occurred at the base WHEN THERE WAS A DISTURBANCE OF SOME SORT, THE ALIENS KILLED 66 OF OUR PEOPLE AND 44 GOT AWAY. (* Alien computer input - True? I do not know.)

(Note : Even if Bennewitz was able to 'link in' to the alien computer network and discovered certain things, there is the possibility that the aliens may have used this in reverse and fed him with false information, as is their nature. As for the 'altercation' at the base, other human sources have confirmed this as we have seen - Branton). Over an argument -- they turned on us.

"...He was familiar with what the aliens called MPS which means manipulations per second -- no, manipulations per sequence. (An) electrostatic field that can be manipulated into many configurations and the craft can stall. In order to prevent this, the field is adjusted once every forty milliseconds. He studied the trails from UFOs and they seem to break down into a pulse rate of 62 per second. Based upon the color movie pictures, there seems to be a blast of light and spectral components and composition in there, with a Bow-Wave in front of the UFO with nitrogen showing green and oxygen showing blue, but with the saucer being invisible. They can run into a car or airplane and this Bow-Wave will destroy them. Rockets can hit this Bow-Wave and be destroyed. They can't penetrate it. At White Sands he was shown pictures of an F-15 shooting rockets with a missile at a target and the saucers came in behind the missile, 30 ft. behind, and then flew through the explosion. He didn't know what the purpose of the demonstration was, but suspected it might be just to show how invulnerable they are. But sometimes the saucers get into trouble and they are all consumed in some kind of way.

"When he went up to Dulce in a helicopter, they landed and left some equipment there, but then when they came back the pilot was extremely nervous. Paul wanted to land on the base, but the pilot wouldn't do that. They came back to Dulce and landed at a small strip there, where they found two large Huey helicopters. The Indian (* Highway Patrolman) in charge there named Valdez went aboard one of the choppers AND THEY FOUND THEM TO BE FULL OF COMMANDOS. THEY ESTIMATED A TOTAL OF 75 COMMANDOS, fully armed with M-1 rifles (* No - M16's) and rockets (* & launchers). They did not have any indication of rank (* Valdez says no - not true - my mistake - I did not get that all). They only had shoulder patches on and the helicopters had no identification other than numbers. The helicopters were part of a project called BLUE LIGHT and they were from Ft. Carson, Colorado (* OSI Input). When they left they were escorted by these two large Huey helicopters. As they were flying along -- in the background, they saw rise up one of the advanced space technology vehicles that looked like a manta ray with a negative dihedral and projections coming down. It flew vertically past two accompanying helicopters. PAUL FEELS THAT IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT THIS INFORMATION BE RELEASED BECAUSE HE FEELS THAT IT IS UNCONSTITUTIONAL FOR THE GOVERNMENT TO BE INVOLVED IN SUCH AN ARRANGEMENT THAT INVADES THE PRIVACY OF THE INDIVIDUALS BY THE IMPLANTATIONS. HE SAID THAT 'ONCE THEY HAVE BEEN TAMPERED WITH BY THE ALIENS, THEY ARE NEVER THE SAME.' (I suppose one can easily believe that.) (Jim McCampbell comments) So it appears that, for the privilege of

collecting the biological materials in the mutilation of cattle and the abductions and the operations on board the craft, the government has allowed this to go on and even to assist for the privilege of getting the nuclear flight technology, plus also the embryos which are flown out of the base. (A rather fantastic story) (Jim McCampbell comment) Paul strikes me as being an extremely conservative, extremely knowledgeable and reliable scientist, who was intimately familiar with sophisticated laboratory equipment. His is thoroughly scientific and reliable. (Jim McCampbell evaluation)

"...I inquired about the other bases that were referred to in the 'STIGMATA' report or article. He said all that he knew (was) that one was to the south, one to the west and one to the east and he doesn't want to know anything more about it.

"I discussed the prospect of using the paper in the MUFON Proceedings to try to find the center of gravity for the mutilation cases from those maps that run from about 1972 to 1982 or 1983. The word gravity triggered in his mind another connection having to do with the Dept. of Interior that has a gravity dept. and they do in fact survey the United States and publish maps indicating the gravity contours. THERE IS A VERY WEAK GRAVITY at the site near Dulce. He said that the craft are very sensitive to the gravity levels and that SUGGESTED THAT PERHAPS THE OTHER SITES MIGHT ALSO BE LOCATED RELATIVE TO WEAK GRAVITY.

"He indicated that the objects fly in a wobbly way. His pictures have shown that. He says 'like the rocking of a boat.' He has measured many right angle turns and also full 180 degree turns in a 20th of a second with the objects still inside the bow-wave. He has also observed and photographed the object or lights moving in a triangular pattern and square patterns. HE SAYS HIGH POWERED RADAR CAN INTERFERE WITH THEM. I reported on the meeting that we had on Sunday afternoon and raised some of the questions that came out of that meeting. One of them was why not remove the implant? He said that this had been discussed and the lady witness finds that acceptable if she can be assured that there can be no nerve damage. He then went into great detail, which exceeds my knowledge of anatomy, in

